The second part of The present state of England: together with divers reflections upon the antient state thereof. / By Edward Chamberlayne.

Contributors

Chamberlayne, Edward, 1616-1703.

Publication/Creation

[London]: In the Savoy, printed by T.N. for John Martyn ..., 1671.

Persistent URL

https://wellcomecollection.org/works/ms49rnkd

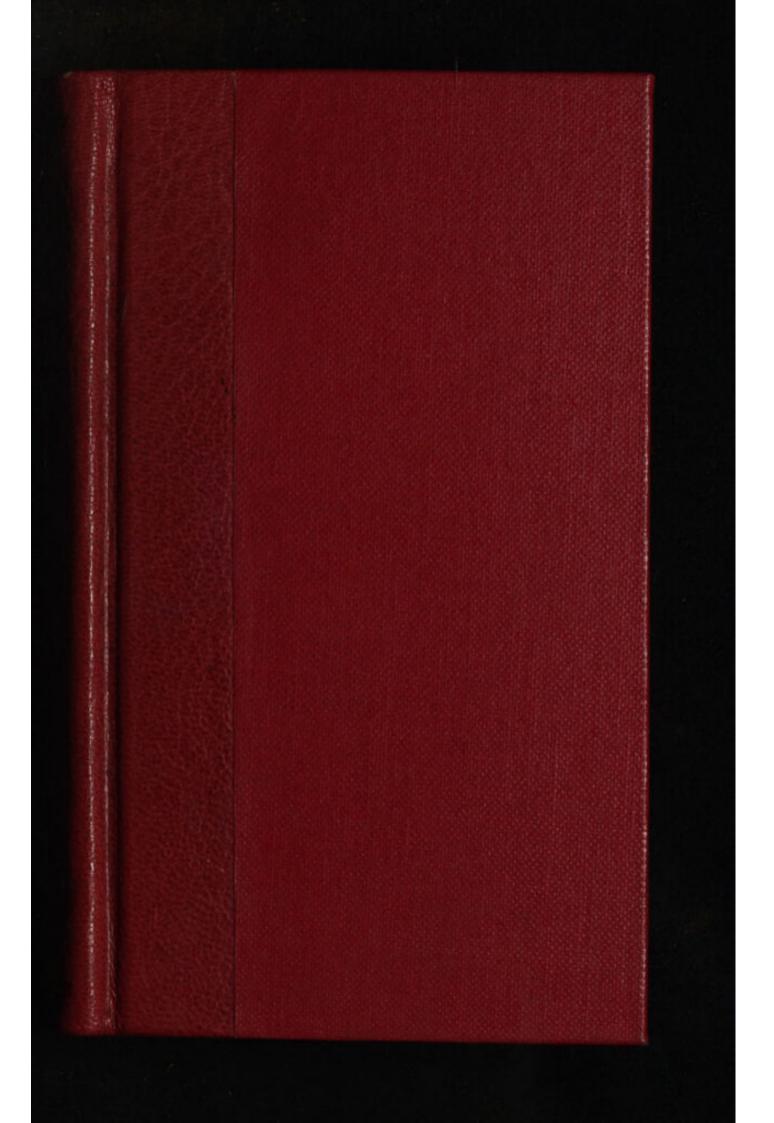
License and attribution

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



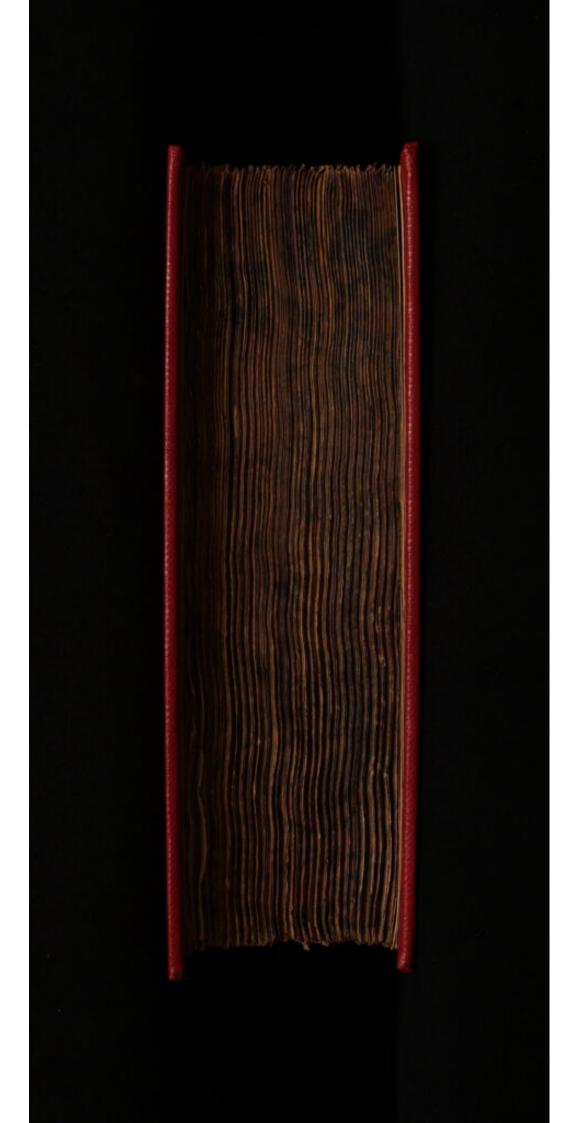
Wellcome Collection 183 Euston Road London NW1 2BE UK T +44 (0)20 7611 8722 E library@wellcomecollection.org https://wellcomecollection.org



ANGLIM

CHAMBERLAYNE

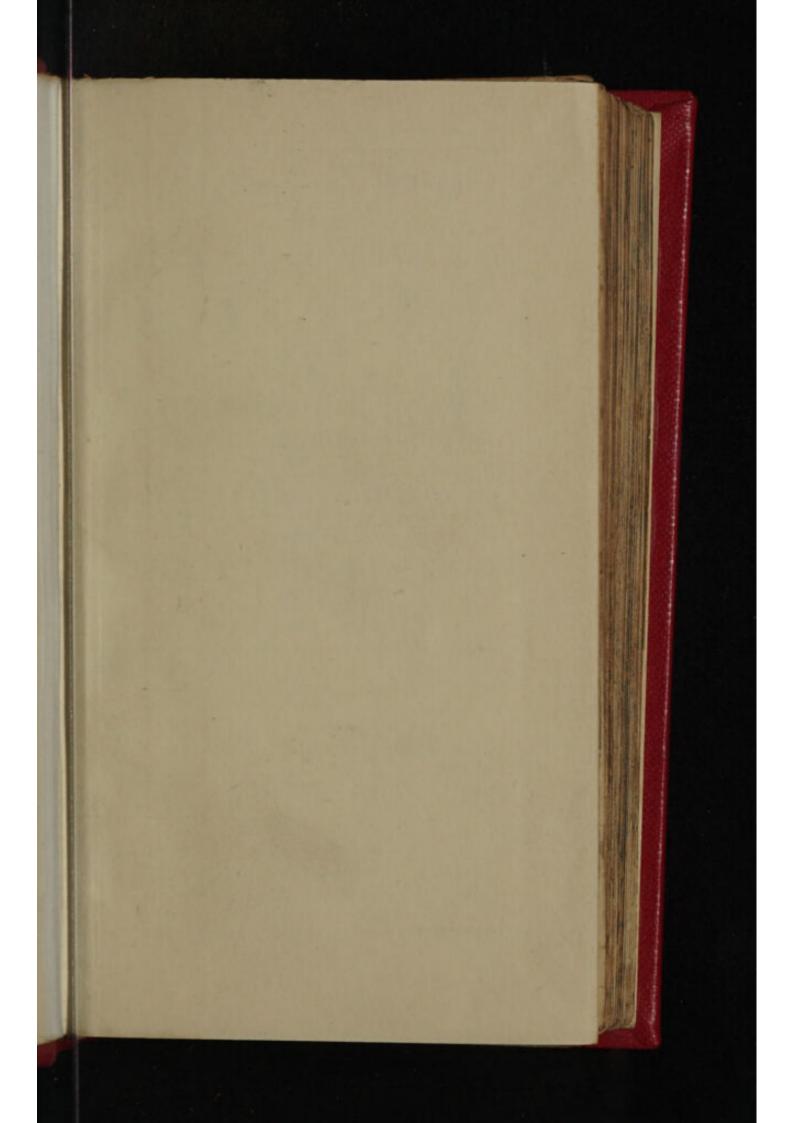
1672

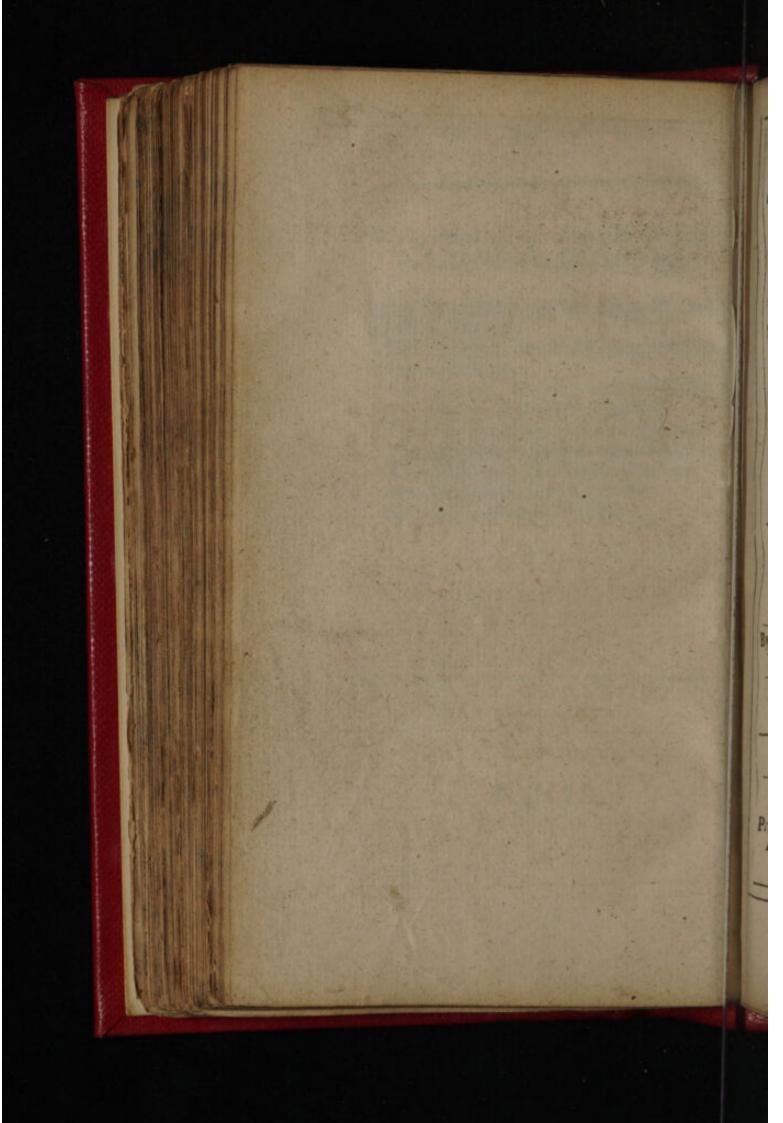






15424 A





THE
SECOND PART
OF
THE PRESENT

STATE England:

Together with
DIVERS REFLECTIONS
u PON

The Antient State thereof.

By EDWARD CHAMBERLATNE Dr of Laws and Fellow of the Royal Society.

The SECOND EDITION, Corrected, and newly Augmented.

In Magnis voluisse sat est -

In the SAVOY,

Printed by T. N. for John Martyn Printer to the Roya! Society, and are to be fold at the Sign of the Bell in St. Pauls Church-Tard. 1671.

The Amient 'to se elected PRESENTED SOLDINGS. Service of the property the the Coulow realized by the In the SAFOY.

ORNATISSIMO
CONSULTISSIMO
VIRO
D. JOS. WILLIAMSON
ARMIG.

E SOCIETATE REGIA LONDINENSI,

IN REGNI COMITIIS SENATORI,

MAJESTATI
AB ARCHIVIS STATUS

ET
INTIMIORI CONCILIO
A SECRETIS,

HOC
QUALE-QUALE
ENGHIRIDIUM

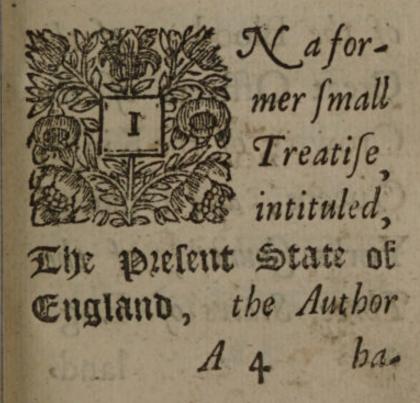
L. M. D. C. Q.
E. C.

CHIERTANSO CONSTITUTION OTIVO DETOS WILLIAMSON MARKIG. ESOCIETATEREGIA LONDINEMET. IN REGNICOMITIES SENATOR, REGIE MAISTATI AS ARCHIVIS STATUS 30.34. 学品 在一个 MITORIS CENCILIO A SUPPRETUS. CONT. OMALE-ORYTH EMOHIALION



TO THE

READER.



having given a succinct Account of the Government in general, as it is Monarchical; and therein, of the King, Queen, Princes and Princesses of the Blood; of the Great Officers of the Crown; of the Kings, Queens, and Duke of Yorks Courts; of the Three States of England

land, Clergy, Nobility, and Commons, and of divers other remarkables.

In this Second Part
of the Prefent State of
England, he hath endeavored to describe
with the like brevity, the
Particular Government
of England, EcclesiastiA 5 cal,

cal, Civil, and Military: The several Courts of Justice, the Offices and Officers belonging thereunto; and (for the sake of Foreigners) to exhibite a particular Description of the Famous City of London, of the Iwo Renowned Universities, &c.

In erecting such

a spacious and various Edifice; the Spectator, at first view, will hardly conceive how much pains was bestowed in digging the Foundation, in raifing Scaffolds, in finds ing, conveying, and fiting Materials, in contriving the Architecture; in removing the Rubbish; &co. 11100

&c. Other Builders consult onely their own Brains, and the Dead (that is Books) whereunto ascess may be had at all hours; but in this Work, the Living and the choicest among them, were to be advised with, whereof some were far distant, others seldam

dom at leisure, some unwilling to communicate their Knowledge, others not at all affable.

However, if the Reader, reaping in few bours, the Fruits of many Moneths labor, shall receive any content, the Author will not onely

onely be satisfied for this, but encouraged for another like Enterprise.

Leader, resping in fem

losd receive any consent,

Elowever, if the

the Fraits of

onery

HET Markor will not



THE

CONTENTS.

A.

A Dmiral	176
A Dmiral Admiraley	
Archbishops	toni in think 16
Arches Court	39, 249
Audience Court	OP & Commission

B.

Becons.
Benebers

161 111 Ri-

Sishops Furisdiction Sishop making	17
THE RESERVE OF THE PARTY OF THE	THAT A SECTION
telinob unmertis	21
sishops Consecration	24
Bishops Translation	26
Britains Burfe	202

and the state of the state of	
Caftles	161
Chancellours	40
Chancery Court.	131
Chancery Officers.	138
Civilians Colledge	249
Civilians, a List	251
Christmas at Inns of Court	241
Church-Wardens	31
Clerk of the Market	150
High Commission Court	38
Common Pleas	112
Common Pleas Officers	114
Company of Traders	213
Constables High	149
Constables Petty	152
	Con-

Convocation	3
Coroners	14
Court of Archdeacons	35
Court of Delegates	39,257
Court of Kings Bench	109
Court of Lords	106
Cursitors	142
Custom-house	226

D.

Dean and Chapter	27
Deans Rural	29
Doctors Commons	249

E.

Ecclesiastical Government	15
Ecclesiastical Persons	ib.
Ecolesiastical Censures	20
Ecclesiastical Causes	41
Ecclesiastical Laws	42
Ecclesistical Tryals	ib.
Ecclesiastical Punishments	43
The state of the s	Ex-

Exchange Royal	202
Exchequer	118
Exchequer Officers	
A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR	120
Exchequer lower	124
Excommunications	43
Tour Tour	
G.	
icas dans	
- 1	
Garrisons	156
Government of Cities	150
Government Civil	49
Government of Counties	145
Government Ecclesiastical	15
Government Military	JUNE RESIDEN
	154
Government of Villages	152
Grammar School	275
71 H. H.	200
and the second	
Howelde Calle In-	TOP ST V
Heralds Colledge	266
House of Commons	71
House of Lords	ib.
the second second	The state of the s

15

I.

20 C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C C	
Innes of Court	234
Innes of Chancery	233
Innes of Chancer	237
THUCK BULLIA	
Fudges -	Alles
L.	28110075
L.	
Lancaster Dutchy	130
Lancajete Dudes	180
Laws of Rhodes	224
London Bridge	197
London burnt	188
London Character	ib.
London City	232
London Colledges	206
London Government	
London rebuilt	201
Landon Tower	215
London Tythes	207
Lord Mayor	209
Lords Lieutenants	298
	N/

M.

	The state of the s
Master of the Ordnance	216
Merchants	205
Military Government	154
Militia Maritime	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
Militia standing	162
Mint	158
	217
Mooting	240
NT.	
N.Jones	SE STAN
Navy Charges	-0-
	187
Navy Office	183
ENI TOTAL	
0.	
Officers of Common Place	
Officers of Common Pleas	114
Officers of Exchequer	120
Officers of Kings Bench	III
Ordination of Deacons	32
Ordination of Priests	33
	Man Cal

P.

P.

	TENTO LIBERRY
Parliament	49
Parliament men	.73
St. Pauls London	193
Paper Office	14
Patrons of Churches	30
Peculiar Court	40
Penance	46
Post Office	227
Prebendary	28
Prerogative Court	40,256
Privy Council	20 2742 2
Privy Council Clerks	12
Privy Councellors	6
Privy Seal Clerks	14
Physitians Colledge	258
Physitians, a List	260
The same	Stade of Lan

R.

P

Reader at the Innes of Court	238
Records in the Tower	217
Rectors Office	30
	River

River New	204
Rool'd Oleron	180
Royol Soveraign	166
C. A.	the market
S. Mark	we from each
Lander inches	the Parelle
Secretaries of State	II
Signet Clerks	12
Sexton or Clerk	-32
Sheriffs of Counties	147
Ships a List	169
Sergeants at Law	243
Sergeants Inne	ibid.
	245
Southwark	THE RESERVE OF THE PERSON NAMED IN
The state of the s	100
The state of the s	
AT TANK	and the first of the
The many	Charles of the
Thames	203
Trade of London	. 205
Tower Lieutenant	222
Con track to the	to the said
of the Art Art	S. C. S.
Ties distant	
Vice Admiral	176
ALT. P.	Vi-

Vicar General	257
Universities	281
Utter Baristers	237

w.

Wardrobe Office	230
	277
Westminster	277

rica begind

Anglia Notitia,

OR THE

PRESENT STATE

OF

ENGLAND:

The Second Part.

of the Government of England in particular; and First of the Kings most Honourable Privy Council.

He Government of England, in particular is either Ecclesistical, Civil or Military, wherein the King is supreme Governour in all Causes and over all Persons; from him is derived all Authority and Jurisdiction. He is quast Intellectus Agens, Forma formarum, vet potius Mundi Anglici Deus, And the Print

2

mum Mobile thereof, from whence all the Inferiour Orbes derive their Motion, is that Noble Honourable and Reverend Afsembly called Concilium fecretum, Privatum vel Continuum Regis Concilium, which is a Court of such Antiquity and Honour that it may be faid to be higher then the highest Court of England (as the Parliament is usually called) for our Parliaments are not only much younger, but alfo may truly be faid to be the Productions of the Kings Privy Council as appears by the words of the Writ for fummoning of a Parliament. This is the highest watch Tower of the Nation, wherein the King with all his good Centinels and Watchmen about him takes a careful furvey of vall his Dominions, and sometimes of all the Domininons of the World as of them have any Relation to his, where he Consults and Contrives how to protect his numberless Subjects, not onley from In uries amongst themselves, but from the wrongs and violences of all other Nations, where he doth confult and watch for the publick good, Honour, Defence, Profit, and Peace of all his people.

20

Wile

世

215

Mo:

The sec

m

ST.

ter

Before the later end of Henry the Third. Quod provisum suit per Regem & Concilium suum Privatum sigilloque Regis confirmatum proculdubio tegis vigorem habuit,

faith Spelman.

The Primitive and ordinary way of Government in England, was by the King and and his Privy Council, and all our Kings have 100

0

ect

mo

the

INGS 1170 have acted much by it, determining Contro versies of great importance, soemtimes touching Lands and Rights between party and party, whereof there are very many Precedents, and the Judges of England in some difficult cases were not wont to give Judgment, until they had first consulted the King or his Privy Council. Moreover the Lords and Commons affembled in Parliament, have oft-times transmitted matters of high moment to the King and his Privy Council, as by long experience and wisdom better able to judge of, and by fecrecy and expedition better able to tranfact some State Affairs, then all the Lords and Commons together.

At prefent, the King and his Privy Council take Cognisance of few matters that may well be determined by the known Laws and ordinary Courts of Justice, but onely, as aforesaid, consult for the Publick Good, Honour, Defence, Safety, and Benefit of the Realm, not medling with matters that concern Freeholds, but matters of Appeal and sudden Emergencies.

The Lords of the Privy Council are as it were a part of the King, incorporate with him and his Cares, bearing upon their Shoulders that great weight, that otherwise would lye wholly upon His Majesty, wherefore of such high value and esteem they have always been, that if a man did but strike in the House of a Privy Counsellor, or elsewhere in his presence, he was grievously Fined for the same.

200

and to conspire the death of any of them was made Felony, in any of the Kings servants within the Check Roll, and to kill one of them was High Treason.

A Privy Councellor, though but a Gentleman, shall have precedence of all Knights, Baronets, and younger Sons of

all Barons and Viscounts.

The Substance of their Oath is, That they shall according to their power and discretion, Truly, Justly, and Evenly, Counsel and Advise the King, in all matters to be Treated in His Majesties Council, that they shall keep secret the Kings Counsel, &c.

By Force of this Oath, and the Custom of the Kingdom of England, a Privy Counsellor is made without any Patent or Grant, and to continue onely during the Life of the King that makes him, nor so

long unless the King pleaseth.

Heretofore there hath been usually a Lord President of the Kings Privy Council, a Dignity of so high Repute, that by a Statute of Henry the Eight, he is to take place in publick, next to the Lord High Treasurer of England: His Office was to speak first to business, to report to His Majesty the Passages and State of business transacted at Council Table. The last Lord President was the Earl of Manchesser, Father of the present Lord Chamberlaine.

of England, may declare or con-

Par. 2. of England.

ceal from them whatsoever he alone judgeth fit and expedient, qua in re(saith the Excellent Sir Tho. Smith) absolutissimum est hoc Regnum Anglia pra Venetorum Ducatu aut Lacedamoniorum Principatu.

The King with the advice of his Privy Council doth publish Proclamations binding to the Subject, provided that they are not contrary to Statute or Common

Law.

the r fo In cases where the publick peace honour or profit of the Kingdom may beendangered for want of speedy redress, there the King with his Privy Council usually make use of an absolute power if need be.

The Members of this most Honorable Council are such as his own free Will and meer Motion shall please to choose, and are commonly men of the highest rank, eminent for Estates, Wisdom, Courage, Integrity, Gc. And because there are few cases of moment so temporal, but that they may some way relate to spiritual affairs, therefore according to the general Rules of Policy and Government, which God himself ordained amongst his chosen people the Jews, the Privy Council (as well as the great Council of Parliament) is composed of Spiritual as well as Temporal persons, some of the principal Bishops of England have in all times been chosen by His Majelty to be of his Privy Council.

B 3

Tie

The prefent State

The Lords of His Majesties Privy Council, are at present these that follow:

His Royal Highness the Duke of

His Highness Prince Rupert.

Gilbert Lord-Archbishop of Canter-

bury.

Sir Orlando Bridgman Knight and Baronet, Lord Keeper of the Great Leal.

John Lerd Roberts Lord Privy

George Duke of Buckingham, Mr. of the Horse to His Majesty.

James Duke of Monmonth.

James Duke of Ormond Lord Great Steward of His Majesties Houshold.

Henry Marquis of Dorchester.

Henry Earl of Ogle.

Thomas Earl of Offery.

Ribert Earl of Lindsey, Lord Great Chamberlain of England.

Edward

fhold.

Ambrey Earl of Oxford.

John Earl of Bridgwater.

Robert Earl of Leceister.

Henry Earl of S. Albans.

Edward Earl of Sandwich.

Arthur Earl of Anglesey. Fohn Earl of Bath, Groom of the

Stole to His Majesty.

Charles Earl of Carlifle. William Earl of Craven.

John Earl of Rothes, His Majelties

Commissioner in Scotland.

John Earl of Lotherdate, Secretary

of State in Scotland.

John Earl of Tweedale. John Earl of Middleton.

Richard Earl of Carbury Lord Pre-

fident of wales.

Roger Earl of Orrery.

Humphrey Lord Bishop of London.

Henry Lord Arlington, one of His

Majesties Principal Secretaries of

State.

Francis Lord Newport, Comptroler of His Majesties Houshold.

B 4

7 ohm

The precent State

John Lord Berkley Lieutenant of Ireland

Densel Lord Holles.

Anthony Lord Asbley, Chancellor of the Exchequer.

Sir Thomas Clifford Knight, Treasu-

rer of His Majesties Houshold.

Sir George Carteret Knight, Vice-

in

0

22

thin Secr

COM

for

MIL

mod

Chamberlain to His Majesty.

Sir John Trevor Knight, one of His Majesties Principal Secretaries of State.

Sir Thomas Ingram Knight, Chancellor of the Dutchy.

Sir William Morice Knight. Sir John Duncom Knight.

Sir Thomas Chicheley Knight, Master of the Ordnance.

These are all to wait on his Majesty; and at Council Board sit in their Order, bare-headed when His Majesty presides.

At all Debates the lowest delivers his opinion sirst, that so he may be the more free, and the King last of all declares his Judgment, and thereby determines the mater in Debate.

The Time and Place of holding this Council is wholly at the Kings pleasure, but it is most commonly held in the morning

ning on Wednesday and Friday out of Parliament time and Term time, and in the Afternoon, in time of Parliament and Term.

A Council is seldom or never held without the Presence of one of the Secretaries of State, of whose Office and Dignity much more considerable in England than in other Nations, take here this brief Account.

The Kings of England had antiently but one Secretary of State, until about the end of Henry the Eight his Reign, lit was thought fit, that weighty and important Office should be discharged by two Per-Ions, both of equal authority, and both fliled Principal Secretaries of State In those days, and fome while after, they fate not at Council Board, but having prepared their business in a Room adjoyning to the Council-Chamber, they came in, and flood on either hand of the King; and nothing was debated at the Table, until the Secretaries had gone through with their Proposals. But Queen Elizabeth feldom coming to Council, that Method was altered, and the two Secretaries took their places as Privy Counfellors; which Dignity they have retained and enjoyed ever fince: and a Council is feldom or never held without the presence of one of them at the leaft.

Their employment being of extraordinary trust and multiplicity, renders them most considerable both in the eyes of the

is

510

nis

the

this ut,

01-

ing

Suit and and Law Saring and had

King, upon whom they attend every day as occasion requires; and of the Subjects also, whose requests and desires are for the most part lodged in their hands, to be presented to the King, and always to make dispatches thereupon, according to His Maiesties Answers and Directions.

As for Forraign Affairs, the Secretaries divide all the Kingdoms and Nations, which have intercourse of business with the King of England, into two grand Provinces, whereof each Secretary taketh one to himself, receiving all Letters and Addresses from, and making all dispatches

to, the feveral Princes and States compre-

hended within his own Province.

But in all matters of home concern, whether they relate to the Publick, or to particular persons, both the Secretaries do equally and indistinctly receive and dispatch whatsoever is brought to them, be it for the Church, the Militia, or private Grants, Pardons, Dispensations, &c.

They have this special Honour, that if either of them be a Baron, he taketh place, and hath the precedence of all other perfons of the same degree, though otherwise by their Creation some of them might have right to precede him; and a Knight in like manner, if he hath no other qualification.

They have their several Lodgings appointed them in all the Kings Houses, as well for their own Accommodation, as for their Office, and those that attend up-

on

m!

let

141

£20

cho

oth

the

MI den

ding

nte alte

this

the

BILLI

in W

6

TOTAL

that

BAC OF

COL

Fou



The present State

Months each one, he that comes in, is always a week before and a week after his Month to affift there.

Their Office is to read what is brought before the Council and draw up all such Orders as the King and Lords shall direct, and cause them to be Registred.

They are these that follow.

Sir Richard Brown, Sir Edward Walker, Sir John Nicolas, Sir Robert Southwel; Salaries to each 250. 1. besides Fees for Orders and Letters, &c.

tets

TOT

to

Gr

Des

for t

Titt

that

200

din

ŭ,

雌

27

Re L

842

bth

ath

如细

thre

Great

DYST:

Beside the forenamed Officers there is a Keeper of the Records, John Woolly Esq., no Fee.

Two Keepers of the Council Chamber, Fee to each 45 l.

Thirty Messengers, whereof Ten at a time by turns waite every Moneth, Fee to each 45 l.

These upon Occasion are sent by Warrant of the Lords of the Privy Council to fetch any Person, under the Degree of a Baron, and to keep him Prisoner in his House till farther order.

Attending on the Secretaries are the Clerks of the Signet, or Little Seal, which is always in the Custody of the Secretaries, for sealing the Kings Private Letters and for all such Grants as pass His Majesties hands by Billassigned.

Of these Clerks there are four, Sir John Nicholas Knight of the Bath, Sir Philip Warwick, 2

215

Warwick Knight, Trumbal Efquire, and Sidney Bear Efquire. have no Fee from the King, but onely Dyet, which at Pension is 200 l. yearly. Their Office is in Whitehall, they waite by Month, each of them three Months in a year. One of them alwayes attends the Court wheresoever it removes, and by Warrant from the King, or Secretaries of State, or Lords of the Council, prepare such Bills or Letters for the King to fign, as not being matters of Law are by any Warrants directed to them to prepare. In their Office, all Grants either prepared by the Kings learned Council in the Law, or by themselves, for the Kings hand, when figned are returned and there transcribed again, and that transcription is carried to one of the Principal Secretaries of State, and Sealed, and then it is called a Signet, which is directed to the Lord Privy Seal, and is his Warrant for issuing out a Privy Seal upon it, which is prepared by the Clerks of that Seal, is sufficient for the payment of any Moneys out of the Exchequer and for several other uses: but when the nature of the Grant requires the passing the Great Seal, then the Privy Seal is an Authority to the Lord Keeper to pass the Great Seal '. as the Signet was to the Lord Privy Seal to affix that Seal to the Grant, but in all three Offices, viz. Signet, Privy-Seal and Great-Seal, the Grant is transcribed. So all which passes from the King hath these feveral ways of being confidered before perfected. There

The present State

There are also four Clarks of the Privy Seal, viz. the Lord Sandwich, whose Interest for his life is in one Mr Watkins; Mr Baron, Master Bickerstaff, and Mr.

More of their Office is to be seen in Stat. 27. of Henry 8. worthy to be noted.

of Request is in being), belongs the Sealing of all Commissions, and other process out of that Court.

Infons First Law thou by he like

to

TIL

Ca

BP.

Rine

App

Who

for a

Dea

Chu

明

mer

cal

Moreover depending on the Secretaries of State, is an antient Office called the Paper-Office, the Keeper whereof hath in his Charge, all the publick Papers, Writings, Matters of State, and Counfel, all Letters, Intelligences. Negotiations of the Kings publick Ministers abroad, and generally all the Papers and dispatches that pals through the Offices of the two Secretaries of State, which are from time to time transmitted into this Office, and here remain, disposed by way of a Library within His Majesties Palace of Whitehall. This confiderable Officer hath a Fee of 160 l. per annum payable out of the Exchequer, and is at prefent that very worthy person Foseph Williamsen , Doctor of Laws.

After the Kings most Honorable Privy Council that Primum mobile, or rather that Resort or Spring, may be considered the Great wheeles first moved by that Spring which are the Convocation for the Ecclesiastical Government, and the Parliament for the Civil.

2-

the

of of

12

the

12-

But for the better understanding of the Ecclesiastical Government, it will be expedient to premise somewhat of the Ecclesiastical persons in England.

IN the Government of the Church of England, among the Ecclefiastical perfons governing in the English Church, is, First the King of England, who is as the Lawyers say, Persons sacra & mixta cum The King is the supreme Bilacerdote. shop of England: and at his Coronation, by a solemn Consecration, and Unction he becomes a Spiritual Person, Sacred and Ecclefiastical, for, as he hath put upon him Corona Regni, as an Embleme of his King-ship, and power in Temporals; so hath he Stola Sacerdotis, commonly called Vestis Dalmatica, as a Levitical Ephodo to fignify his Priefthood and power in Spirituals. He is Supreme Governor in all Causes Ecclesiastical, as well as Civil, is Patron Paramount of all Ecclefiaftical Benefices in England, to whom the last Appeal in Ecclefiastical Affaires are made, who alone hath power to nominate persons for all Bishopricks and chief Dignities, as Deaneries, and some Prebends in the Church, &c, as more at large may be feen in the First part of the Present State of England.

Next to the King in the Church Government are the Bishops, whereof two are called Primats, Metropolitans or Archbishops, that is chief Bishops, the one in their own Estates.

Under these two Archbishops are 26 Bishopricks, whereof 22 are reckoned in the Province of Canterbury, and four in the Province of Tork. So that there are besides the two Archbishops twenty four Bishops, all which have the Title of Lords by reason of their Baronies annext to their Bishopricks, and have precedence of all other Barons both in Parliament, and other Assemblies : amongst these precedes always the Bishop of London, who by antient right is accounted Dean of the Episcopal Colledg of that Province, and by vertue thereof is to fignify the Pleasure of his Metropolitan to all the Bishops of the Province, to execute his Mandates, to disperse his Missives on all emergency of affaires to precide in Convocations or Provincial Synods during the necessary abfence of the Metropolitan. Next to Londonin Parliament, precedes Durham, and then Winchester: all the rest of the Bishops take place according to the Seniority of their Confectations.

The

his

Or

WIL

€20

Mi

in

200

OW.

Pri

Dai

E

Peac

Pezo

四.四

thol

25

Div

Di-

had

Tits:

enne

-150

ties

25

1 10

in

are.

TIE

30

ext

nce

m,

me.

onw

the

nd

ore

of

10

of

10-

and

The

The Function of an English Bishop confifts in what he may act, either by his Epifcopal Order, or by his Episcopal Jurisdistion.

By his Episcopal Order he may ordain Deacons and Priests, he may Dedicate Churches and burying places, may administer the Rite and Ceremony of Confirmation, without whom none of these

things may be done.

The furisdiction of a Bishop is either Ordinary or Delegated; the Ordinary, is what by the Law of the Land belongs to each Bishop, in his own Diocels; the Delegated, is what the King is pleafed to confer upon him, not as a Bishop, but as he is a Subject, and a considerable Member of the Kingdom: For all Clergymen are in England (as antiently among Gods own People the Fews, and amongst the Primitive Christians, so soon as they were under Christian Emperors) judged fit to enjoy divers temporal honours and employments: as,

First, to be in the Commission of the Peace, for who so proper to make and keep Peace as they, whole constant duty it is to preach Peace, who fo fit as they, whose main business and study it is to reconcile those that are at variance; and therefore fince His Majesties happy Restauration, as well as before, divers grave discreet Divines have been made Justices of Peace, and thereby not only the poor Clergy-men have

have been protected from the oppression of their causeless enemies, but many differences have been composed without any Law-sute, in a more Christian and less ex-

pensive way.

Secondly to be of His Majesties Privy Council, where frequently Cases of Conscience may arise, relating to State matters, that will admit neither of delay nor publication, and therefore after the pattern of that excellent Christian Emperor Constantine the Great; our good Kings both before and since the Reformation have always admitted some spiritual persons to their Council Tables and Closet-debates.

Thirdly, to be employed in publick Treaties and Negotiations of Peace, and this both the Ancient and Modern practice will justify, that none hath been more frequently and successfully used in such Messages, then the Ambassadors of

Christ.

Fourthly, to enjoy some of the great Offices of the Crown, as to be Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer &c. And it hath been observed that in the late Kings Raign, when the Bishop of London was Lord Treasurer, that Office was executed with as much diligence, faithfulness, dexterity, and content to the Subject, as well as to the King, as ever it had been by any of his late lay-Predecessors.

In the ordinary Jurisdicton of a Bishop, as a Bishop may be considered either the furisdiction it self, or what is instated in

him

hin

to.

#2I

m

un

211

of

and

Kin

A Partie William

D:

to

前

to

Ber

fice

tros

Yer

of

ule

chi

to the state of

7 3

115

10 m him by the Law of the Land, for the bet-

ter execution of that furisdiction.

The Jurisdiction it felf is established partly by Statute Law, as to Licence Phyfitians, Surgeons and School-Masters to unite and consolidiate small Parishes, to assist the Civil Magistrates in the execution of fome Statutes concerning Ecclefiastical affairs, to compel the payment of Tenths and Subfidies due from the Clergy to the King.

Partly by Common Law, as upon the Kings Writ, to certify the Judges touching legitimate and illegetimate Births and Marriages, to require upon the Kings Writ, the burning of an obstinate Heretick, also to require the Kings Writ for imprisoning the Body of one that obstinate-

ly stands excommunicated 40 dayes.

And partly by Common and Ecclefiaftical Law together, as to cause Wills of the Deceased to be proved, to grant Adminifration of Goods of such as dye intestate, to give order for the gathering and preferving of perishable Goods, where none is willing to administer, to cause Account to begiven of Administrations, to collate Benefices, to grant Institutions to Benefices upon the Presentations of other Patrons, to command Induction to be given, to order the collecting and preferving of the Profits of vacant Benefices for the use of the Successors, to defend the Franchises and Liberties of the Church, to visit their particular Diocesses once in three

years, and therein to inquire of the Manners, Carriages, Delinquencies, &c. of Ministers, of Church-wardens, of the rest of the Parishoners, and amongst them, especially of those that profess themselves Physitians, Surgeons, School-masters, Midwives; of Wardens of Hospitals, how they perform their several Duties and trusts; also of all others professing Christianity, and offending either against Piety, as by Bla phemy, Idolatry, Superstition, Perjury, Herefie, Errors against the 39 Articles, Schism, Conventicles, absence from Divine Service, unlawful abstinence from the Sacraments, or else offending against Justice, as the delaying of Legacies given to the poor or pious ules, Dilapidations of Buildings or Goods belonging to the Church; taking of Usury beyond the rate allowed by Statute, Simony, Perjury, &c. or by offending against Sobriety, as Drunkenness, Incest, Adultery, Fornication, filthy Speech, tempting of any ones Chastity, Clandestine Marriages, as for want of thrice publishing the Banes . the want of Parents consent, the want of witnesses, which must be above two, or marrying in a private place, in an undue time, before Eight in the morning, and after Twelve of the Clock in the day, Oc.

the

пр

110

àB

Wh

pro

TE

2

25

Wi

obt

Pa

200

WI

the

Co

its

tla

26

北方

tra

Pai the

Now, for the better executing of this furisdiction, the Law of England hath furnished the Bishops with a power of Ecclesiastical Censures, whereof some may be inflicted both upon Lay-men and Church-

Church men, as Suspension from entring into the Church, or else from receiving the Sacrament, or greater Excommunications, &c. Others may be inflicted only upon Ecclesiastical Persons, as Sequestration of their Ecclesiastical Profits, Sufpension, sometimes ab Officio, sometimes à Beneficio, Deprivation and Deposition, which is sometimes verbal, by sentence pronounced against them; and sometimes real by Degradation. Here note that of all these Censures, Excommunication is never inflicted but only for Contumacy, as when a person being duly summoned will not appear, or appearing, will not obey the Orders of the Bishop.

The folemn manner of making a Bishop

in England is as followeth,

y,

in

11h

When any Bishops See becomes vacant, the Dean and Chapter of that Cathedral giving notice thereof to the King, who is Patron of all the Bishopricks in England; and humbly requesting that His Majesty will give leave for them to choic another; the King hereupon grants to the Dean, his Congè d' Eslire, which in French (wherein it was antiently penned) fignifies leave to elect, then the Dean summons a Chapter or affembly of the Prebendaries, who either elect, the person recommended by His Majesties Letters, or shew cause to the contrary. Next the Election is certified to the party Elected, who doth modestly refuse it the first and second time, and if he refuse

22

car

W

(en

fina

0

be

pe co

w

and

to perform all the Acts required for perfecting his Confirmation.

The Vicar-General then in the name of the Archbishop sends forth a Citation, fummoning all Opposers of the faid Election or Person Elected, to appear at a certain time and place especially assigned to make their objections. This is done by an Officer of the Arches usually at Bom Church in Cheapfid London by Proclamation three times, and then affixing the faid Citation on the Church door for all people to read, the said Officer returns an Authentick Certificate thereof to the Archbishop and Vicar-General. At the day and place assigned for the appearance of the Oppofers the Vicar General fits, then the Proctor for the said Dean and Chapter, exhibits the Royal affent and the Commission of the Archbishop; which read and accepted by the Vicar-General, he Proctor exhibits the Proxy from the Dean and Chapter, and then presents the Elected Bishop,

the

16-

14-

to

10

175

an

10

n-

(CP

ece.

0-

-30

ni-

COL

it.

£\$.

and returns the Citation, and desires the Opposers to be publickly called three times, which being done accordingly, he accufeth their contumacy, and for penalty there'of, desires that the business may proceed, which the Vicar General in a Schedule by him read and subscribed doth order. Next the Proctor giving a fum mary Petition, wherein is deduced the whole Process of Election and Confent, desires a time to be affigned to prove it, which the Vicar-General admits and decrees: After which the Proctor exhibits the Royal Affent, with the Elected Bishops Affent, and the Certificate to the Archbishop, and defires a term presently to be assigned to hear final sentence, which the Vicar-General decrees. Then the Proctor desires that all Oppofers should be again called, which being thrice publickly done, and none appearing, nor opposing, they are pronounced contumacious, and a Decree made to proceed to Sentence, by a Schedule read and subscribed by the said Vicar-General. Then the Flect person takes the Oath of Supremacy, Simony, and Canonical Obedience.

Next the Judge of the Arches reads and Subscribes the Sentence, after which ufially there is an entertainment made for the Officers and others there present, which being once done at the Sign of the Nags Head in Cheapfide near the faid Bow Church , gave occasion to our adversaries ef the Romith Church, to affirm that Fa-

ble, that there our first Bishops after the Reformation were consecrated.

When a Bishop is Elected, and the Election confirmed, he may give Institution, and do his ordinary Jurisdiction, and may sit in Parliament as a Lord thereof, according to Sir Ed. Coke 4. Institut p. 47.

200

and

tod

200

800

exp

the

After the Confirmation, then according to the Kings Mandate is the folemn Confectation of the Elected Bishop, which is done by the Archbishop with the assistance of two other Bishops in manner follow-

ing.

Upon some Sunday or Holy-day after Morning Service, the Archbisnop beginneth the Communion Service, after a certain Prayer appointed for this occasion, one of the Bishops there present readeth the Epistle, 1 Tim. 3. another readeth the Golpel, John 21. then after the Nicene Creed and some Sermon, the Flected Bishop veited with his Rochet or Linnen Garment, is by two Bishops presented to the Archbishop, or some other Bishop commisfioned by him', fitting in his Chair, who demands the Kings Mandate for the Consecration, and causes it to be read; then the Elect Bishop takes the Oath of Supremacy and of Canonical Obedience to the Archbishop; and after divers prayers and several Interrogatories put to the Bishop, and his Answers, the rest of the Fpiscopal Habit is put upon him, and after more prayers the Fle& Bishop kneeleth down, and the Archbishop and Bishops

there present lay their hands on his head, and by a certain pious grave form of words, they consecrate him. Afterward the Archbishop doth deliver to the Bishop Flect a Bible with an other fet form of words, and so all proceed to the Communion Service, and having received the Sacrament, and the Blefling, they retire from Church to dinner, which is at the charge of the Bishop Elect, and is usually very splendid and magnificent, the greatest of the Nobility, Clergy, Judges, Privy-Counfellors, &c. honouring it with their presence, the expences hereof with Fees of Confectation commonly amounting to Six or Seven hundred pounds.

his

nce

er-

eth

the come the tif-

tho

then

Tr.

ths

ers Bi-

the st-

ops

This form and manner of confectating Bishops is accordingly to the rule laid down in the Fourth Council of Carthage, about the year 470, generally received in all the

Provinces of the Western Church.

Note that by our Order of Consecrating Bishops, it is evident that Bishops are lookt upon as a distinct Order of themselves, and not only as a different degree from the rest of the Presbyters, as some would have it.

Next goes forth a Mandate from the Archbishop to the Archdeacon of his Province, to instal the Bishop Elected, con-

firmed and confectated.

Then the said Bishop is introduced into the Kings presence, to do his Homage for his Temporalties or Barony, by kneeling down and putting his hands between the

hand



ne 115,

10

nat md

her Bi-

first Part of the Present State of England. Of these there are none at present in the Church of England, but the next to the Bishops are now the Deans of Cathedral Churches.

Antiently Bishops did not ordinarily Dean & transact matters of moment fine confilio Chapter. Presbyterorum principalium, who were then called Senatores Ecclesia, and Collegues of the Bishops, represented in some fort by our Cathedrals, whereof the Dean and some of the Prebends are upon the Bishops summons to assist him in Ordinations, in Deprivations ab Officio & Beneficio, in condemnation of obitinate Hereticks, in the greater Excommunications, and in such like weighty affairs of the Church. Upon the Kings Writ of Conge d'Estire (as before mentioned) the Dean and Prebendaries are to elect the Bishop of that Diocels. Cathedral and Collegiate Churches are as it were Seminaries or Seed-plots, whereout from time to time may be chosen fit persons to govern the Church, for having left the Country, and living here in a Society together, they learn experience, they read men, they by little and little put off the familiarity of the inferiour Countrey Clergy, and thereby render themselves the more fit to be set over them in Government. The Dean and Prebendaries, during their required refidence in their Cathedral or Collegiate Churches are to keep Hospitallity, upon all Festivals to read Divinity in their turns, which

The prefent State

which is now turned to Sermons, or set speeches in the Pulpit; at due time to administer the Lords Supper; to frequent the Publick Divine Service, to instruct the Country Clergy, and direct them how and what to preach, whereby they may best prosit their Auditors: In a word, as they excel others in dignity, and are therefore stilled Prelats, so by their more eminent piety and charity, they are to be examples and paterns to the inseriour Clergy.

In every Cathedral or Bishops See there is a Dean and divers Prebendaries or Ca-

m

En.

151

nons, whose number is uncertain.

Deans of the old Foundations, founded before the suppression of Monasteris, are brought to their Dignities much like Bishops, the King sirst sending forth his Congè d'essire to the Chapter, they electing, and the King granting his Royal assent; the Bishop confirms him, and gives his Mandate to install him.

Deans of the new Foundations (upon fuppression of Abbyes or Princies transformed by Henry S.in to Dean and Chapter) are by a shorter course installed by virtue of the Kings Letters Patents, without either

Election or Confirmation.

Among the Canons or Prebendaries in the old Foundations, some are Canonici adu, having Prebendam sedile in Choro of jus suffragii in Capitulo; others are Canonici in herbis (as they are called) having right to the next Prebend that shall become word and having already a Stall in the Quire

ite Bi-

ga his

of the track of th

Quire, but no Vote in the Chapter. A Prebend is properly the portionwhich every Prebendary of a Cathedral or Collegiate Church receiveth in the right of his place for his maintenance quase pars vel

portio prebenda.

Next in the Government of the English Church may be reckoned Archdeaeons, whereof there are 60 in all England; Their Office is to vifit two years in three, and to enquire of Reparations and Moveables belonging to Churches, to reform abules in Ecclefiastical matters, and to bring the more weighty affairs before the B shop of the Diocess; and therefore he is called Alter Episcopi Oculus (the other being the Dean, as is mentioned in the first part of the Pre-(ent State) Moreover the Office of an Archdeacon is upon the Bishops Mandate to induct Clerks into their Benefices, and thereby to give them possession of all the Profits beloging thereto.

Many Archdeacons have by Prescription, their Courts and Officials as Bishops

have, whereof more hereafter.

After Archdeacons are the Archipresbyteri or Rural Deans, so called perhaps at first for his oversight of some Ten Parish Priests; their Office is now upon orders to convocate the Clergy, to signific to them sometimes by Letters the Bishops pleasure, and to give induction for the Archdeacon living afar off.

Next are to be confidered the Priests of every particular Parish, who are common-

C3.

30

ly called the Rectors, unless the predial Tythes are impropriated, and then they are stiled Vicars, quasi vice fungentes Refforum. Their Office is to take care of all their Parishioners Souls, and like good Shepherds, to handle every particular Sheep apart; to Catechife the ignorant, reduce the itraying, confirm the wavering, convince the obstinate, reprehend the wicked, confute Schismaticks, reconcile differences amongst Neighbours, to exercise the power of binding and loofing of fouls as occasion shall offer, to read duly Divine Service, to Administer the holy Sacraments, to vifit the Sick, to Marry, to Bury, to render publick thanks after Childbearing, to keep a Register of all Marriages, Christnings and Burials that shall happen within the Parish, to read the Divine Sermons or Homilies appointed by Authority (and if the Bishop think fit) to read or speak by heart their own conceptions in the Pulpit.

in

10 8

H

tha

発音を

ck

fun

tod

ere

the

Lastly Deacons, whose Office is to take care of the Poor, Baptise, Read in the Church, assist the Priest at the Lords Sup-

per by giving the Cup only.

After this brief account of Ecclesiastical persons, somewhat may here not unsitly be added touching those persons who though not in holy Orders, yet have a peculiar Relation to the Church, and are quasi semi Ecclesiastici, as first Patrons of Churches, who by first building of Churches, or first endowing them with Lands, have obtained obtained for them and their Heirs a right of Advowson or Patronage, whose office and duty is to present a fit Clerk (when the Church is void) to the Bishop to be by him Canonically instituted, and to protect the faid Church as far as he can from all wrong, and in case his Clerk prove unfit for the place, to give notice thereof to the Bi-

thop.

of d

22

a- all 10 10

ke

ho

4

di

Next are the Oeconomi vel Eccleste Guerdiani, the Church-wardens, whose Office is to fee that the Church be in good repair, fitly adorned, and nothing wanting for Divine Service, Sacrament, and Sermons; that the Church-yard be fufficiently mounded or inclosed, that there be an exact Terrier of the Glebe Lands, and if any thing belonging to the Church be detained, to fue for the same; to observe that all Parishoners come duly to Divine Service, to require the penalty for absence, to enquire after, to admonish and to pre-Sent to the Bishop scandalous livers, to colled the Charity of the Parishoners for poor Strangers, to declare and to execute the orders of the Bishop, to see that none prefume to vent his own conceptions in the Pulpit, unless he hath a special licence so to do. The Churchwardens are elected every Easter Week , usually by the Parson and Parishoners if they so agree; if not, then one by the Parson, and the other by the Parishioners,

There are also in greater Parishes joyned with the Church wardens Teffes Synodales, anci-

The prefent State

anciently called Synods-men, now corruptly called Sides-men, who are to affift the Church-wardens, in enquiries into the lives of inordinate livers, and in presenting men at Visitations.

Lastly the Sacristan, corruptly the Sexton or Clark, who is ordinarily to be chosen by the Parson only: he ought to be twenty years old or above, of good life, that can read, write, and sing: his office is to serve at Church the Priest and Church-wardens.

In the Church of England there are, as in the antient primitive times, three Orders, Bishops, Priests, and Deacons. None may be admitted Deacon before the age of 23 years, unless he hath a Dispensation to be admitted younger: None may be made a Priest till he be completely 24 years old. None may be admitted Bishop till

世世世代記

4

the per par the

of

ter

20 for

full 30 years old.

The Ordination of Priests and Deacons is sour times the year, upon sour several Sundayes in the Ember or Fasting Weeks, that so all the Nation may at once in their joynt Prayers to God, recommend them that are to receive Ordination, which is performed by a Bishop, in a solemn grave devout manner thus for Deacons. After Morning Prayer there is a Sermon, declaring the Duty and Office of Deacons and Priests; then they being decently habited, are presented to the Bishop by the Archdeacon or his Deputy, whom the Bishop askes if he hath made due inquiry

of them, and then askes the people if they know any notable impediment or crime in any one of them; after follow certain godly Prayers, then a Collect, Epistle and Gofpel: but before the Gospel the Oath of Supremacy is administred to every one of them, and the Bishop putteth divers godly questions to them, which being answered they all kneel, and he laying his hands upon them severally doth ordain them Deacons; then delivers to every one of them the New Testament, and gives them authority to read the same in the Church; then one of them appointed by the Bishop reads the Gospel, and then all with the Bishop proceed to the Communion, and for are dismissed with the Blessing pronounced

by the Bishop.

in ich

111

IS

The Ordination of Priests is partly in the same manner, only the Fpistle and Gospel are different; and after the questions and answers made, the Bishop puts up a particular prayer for them, and that ended, he defires the Congregation to recommend them to God secretly in their prayers, for doing of which there is a competent time of general filence, then follows Vent Creator Spiritus in Meter to be fung , then after another prayer, they all kneeling, the Bishop, with the Priests present, layeth his hands upon the head of every one feverally, and gives them Ordination in a grave let form of words, different both from that of Bishops and that of Deacons, the refe as in the ordaining of Deacons. Cot 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 of the Ecclesiastical Government of England, and first of the Convocation.

For the Church legislative power, or the making of Ecclesiastical Laws, and consulting of the more weighty affairs of the Church, the King by the advise of his Privy Council, usually convokes a National Synod commonly called the Convocation, which is summoned in manner fol-

75 t

ni (

An

the

lowing.

The King directeth his Writ to the Archbishops of each Province, for summoning all Bishops, Deans, Arch-deacons, Cathedrals, and Collegiate Churches, according to their best discretion and judgment, affigning them the time and place in the faid Writ; whereupon the Archbishop of Canterbury directs his Letters to the Bishop of London, as his Dean Provincial, first citing himself peremptorily, and then willing him to cite in like manner all the Bishops, Deans, Archdeacons, Cathedral and Collegiate Churches, and all the Clergy of his Province to that place, and at the day prefixt in the Writ; but directeth withal that one Proctor fent for each Cathedral and Collegiate Churche, and two for the body of the inferiour Clergy of each Diocels may suffice. The Bishop of London accordingly directs his letters to

the Bishops of every Diocess of the Province, citing them in like manner to appear and to admonish the Deans and Archdeacons to appear personally, and the Cathedrals, Collegiate Churches and inferiour Clergy of the Diocess, to fend their Proftors to the place; and at the day appointed; also to certifie to the Archbishop the names of all so summoned by them.

The place where the Convocation of Clergy in the Province of Canterbury hath usually been held, was Sr. Pants Church in London, but of later times at St. Peters in Westminster in the Chappel of Henry the Seventh, where there is (as in Parliament) a Higher and a Lower House, or a House of Lords Spiritual, and a House

of Commons Spiritual.

The Higher House of Convocation inthe Province of Canterbury confifts of 221 Bishops, whereof the Archbishop is Prefident, fitting in a Chair at the upperend of a great Table, and the Bishops on each fide of the fame Table all in their Scarlet Robes.

The Lower House consists of all the Deans, Archdeacons, one Proctor for every Chapter, and two Proctors for all the Clergy of each Diocess, in all 166 persons, viq. 22 Deans, 24 Prebendaries, 54 Archdeacons, and 44 Clerks representing the Diocefan Clergy.

The first day both houses being affembled the Higher chooseth a Bishop for their Prolocutor

and the Lower being require d by the Highe House to choose them a Prolocutor, or Speaker; which done they present him to the Upper House by two of their Members, whereof one makes a Speech in Latin; and then the Elect person makes another Speech in Latin. Lastly, the Archbishop answers in Latin, and in the name of all the Lords approves of the person.

Both Houses debate and transact only such matters as His Majesty by Commission

exprefly alloweth.

In the Upper Houle things are first proposed, and then communicated to the Lower House.

The Major vote in each House pre-

vailes.

Out of Parliament time they usually assemble every day about Nine of the clock, and first the Junior Bishop sayes prayers in Latin, beginning with the Letany, and then for the King, &c. And in the Lower House the Prolocutor says prayers.

In Convocation are debated only matters concerning Religion and the Church, and fometime of giving His Majesty assistance in Money; for as the Laity cannot be taxed without their own consent, signified by their Representative in Parliament, so the Clergy cannot be taxed without their confent, signified by their Representative in Convocation.

The Clergy in Convocation might antiently without asking the Royal Affent, and now may with the Royal Affent make

Ca-

of R

の母な

25

an Fi

からいい

Cl

Par. 2. of England.

Canons touching matters of Religion, to bind not only themselves, but all the Laity with-out consent or ratification of the Lords and Commons in Parliament.

Till the late Rebellion the Parliament did not at all meddle in the making Canons, or in matters Doctrinal, or in Translation of Scriptures, only by their civil Sanctions (when they were thereto required) did confirm the Results and Confultations of the Clergy, that so the people might be the more easily induced to obey the Ordinances of their Spiritual Go-

vernors.

The Clergy of England had antiently their Representatives in the Lower House of Parliament, as appears by that antient Record so highly prized by the late Lord Coke; and as the Upper House had and still hath Lords Spiritual as well as Temporal; fo in the Lower House there were always Commons Spiritual as well as Temporal; for that Record faith expresly, that the Commons in Parliament confift of three degrees or kinds; First, ex Procuratoribus Cleri; Secondly, ex Militibus Comitatuum; Thirdly, ex Burgenfibus: and the words of the Writ directed now to the Procuratores Cleri, feem to give them the very same right to fit in that House, as the words of the Writ to the Knights, Citizens and Burgeffes do give to them.

All the Members of both Houses of Convocation have the same priviledges for them-

The prefent State

themselves and menial Servants, as the Members of Parliament have, and that by Statute.

The Archbishop of York at the same time holds at York a Convocation of all his Province in like manner, and by constant correspondence doth debate and conclude of the same matters as are debated and concluded by the Provincial Synod of

Canterbury.

Now for the Executive power in Church matters throughout the Kingdom of England, there have been provided diversexcellent Courts, whereof the highest for criminal Causes was the High Commission Court, for the jurisdiction whereof it was enacted primo Elizabetha, that Her Majesty and Successors should have power by Letters Patents under the Great Seal, to nominate Commissioners to exercise jurisdiction throughout the whole Realm; to visit, reform, and correct all Errors, Heresies, Schisms, Abuses, and Delinquencies, that may by any Ecclesiastical power be corrected or reformed.

This Court confilted of the highest perfons of England in the Church and State, and was the principal Bulwark and Preservative of the Church of England against the practices and affaults of all her Adversaries, whether Romanist, Puritan, or Atheist, yet for some pretended abuses, the use thereof was taken away in the late seditious long Parliament; whereupon followed a deluge of Errors in Religion, Apostacy,

Atheilma

Ph MA

A

100

Con when per be o

25

Art

WO

OR I

Wit

Atheism, Blasphemy, Sacriledge, Incest; Adultery, impious Libels, Schisms, Conventicles, &c. all which so overwhelmed the manners of English men, and occasioned at length so many profest Atheists, that until the re-establishment of this or the like Court, there cannot a Reformation be

reasonably hoped for,

For civil affairs that concern the Church, the highest Court is the Court of Delegates for the jurisdiction whereof it was provided 25 H. 8. that it shall be lawful for any subject of England, in case of defect of justice in the Courts of the Archbishop of Canterbury, to appeal to the Kings Majesty in his Court of Chancery, and that upon such appeal, a Commission under the Great Seal shall be directed to certain persons particularly designed for that business; so that from the highest Court of the Archbishop of Canterbury, there lies an Appeal to this Court of Delegates, and beyond this to none other.

Next to the Court of Delegates are the Courts of the Archbishop of Canterbury; where any Ecclesiastical Sutes between any persons may (waving all inserior Courts) be decided; amongst them the highest Court is the Court of Arches, so called from the Arched Church and Tower of S. Maries in Cheapside, London, where this Court is wont to be held, the Judge whereof is called Dean of the Arches, having jurisdiction over a Deanery, consisting of 13 Parishes within London, exempt from the jurisdiction

on of the Bishop of London. Hither are directed all Appeals in Ecclesiastical matters within the Province of Canterbury. To this Court belongs divers Advocates, all Doctors of the Civil Law, two Registers, and ten Proctors: the Dean at present is Doctor Sweat.

In the next place the Archbishop of Canterbury hath his Court of Audience kept within the Archbishops Palace, and medleth not with any difference between parties, but concerning Elections and confecration of Bishops, Admission and Institution to Benefices, dipensing with Banes

of Matrimony, &c.

The next Court is called the Prerogative Court, which judgeth of Estates fallen by Will, or by Intestates, so called, because the Archbshiops jure Prarogativa such hath this power throughout his whole Province where the party at the time of death had 5 l. or above in several Dioceses; and these two Courts hathalso the Archbishop of Tork.

Lastly, the Court of Peculiars, which dealeth in certain Parishes, lying in several Dioceses, which Parishes are exempt from the jurisdiction of the Bishops of those Dioceses, and are peculiarly belonging to the Archbishop of Canterbury, in whose Pro-

vince there are 57 fuch Peculiars.

Besides these Courts serving for the whole Province, every Bishop hath his Court held in the Cathedral of his Diocess, over which he hath a Chancellor, tearmed anti-

ently

Con Chi Oras Col Maria Tyri arisin Chi

To all ers of nee and nees and

befine and of

ral

mo

the

urt:

TOP

ently Eccleficedicus & Episcopi Ecdicus, the Church Lawyer or the Bishops Lawyer, who being skill'd in the Civil and Canon Law, sits there as Judge; and if his Diocess be large, he hath in some more remote place a Commissary, whose authority is only in some certain place of the Diocess, and some certain Causes limited to him by the Bishop in his Commission; and these are called Consistory Courts.

Moreover, every Archdeacon hath his Court and Jurisdiction, where smaller differences arising within his limits are pleaded. Also the Dean and Chapter hath a Court, and take cognizance of Causes happening in places belonging to the Ca-

thedral.

Lastly, there are certain peculiar Jurisdictions belonging to some certain Parishes, the Inhabitants whereof are exempt sometimes from the Archdeacons Jurisdiction, and sometimes from the Bishops Juris-

Causes belonging to Ecclesiastical Courts, are Blasphemy, Apostasie from Christianity, Herefies, Schisms, Ordinations, Institutions of Clerks to Benefices, Celebration of Divine Service, Rights of Matrimony, Divorces, general Bastardy, Tythes, Oblations, Obventions, Mortuaries, Dilapidations, Reparation of Churches, Probate of Wills, Administrations, Simony Incests, Fornications, Adulteries, Solicitations of Chastity, Pensions, Procurations, Commutation of Pennance,

The prefent State

Ge. the cognizance whereof belongs not to

the Common Law of England.

The Laws and Constitutions whereby the Ecclesiastical Government doth stand, and the Church of England is governed, are first general Canons made by general Councels; also the Arbitria sandorum Patrum, the opinion of Fathers, the grave Decrees of several Holy Bishops of Rome, which the Kings of England from time to time have admitted.

Next our own Conflitutions made antiently in feveral Provincial Synods, either by the Legats Otho and Othobon, fent from Rome; or by several Archbishops of Canzerbury; all which are by 25 H. 8. of force in England, fo far as they are not repugnant to the Laws and Customs of England, or the Kings Prerogative. Then the Canons made in Convocations of later times, as primo facobi, and confirmed by his Royal Authority. Also some Statutes enacted by Parliament touching Ecclefiaffical affairs: And laftly, divers Customs not written, but yet in use beyond the memory of man : and where these fail, the Civil Law takes place.

The manner of Tryals by these Laws and Customs are different from the Tryals at Common Law, and are briefly thus. First goes forth a Citation, then Bill and Answer, then by Proofs, Witnesses, and Presumptions the matter is argued pro and con, and the Canon and Civil Laws quoted, then without any Jury, the definitive

fen-

19

¢2

0.

ex.

on

W2

fa8

tion

mi

exc

Sentence of the Judge passeth, and upon that Execution. And this is the manner of trying Ecclesiastical Civil Causes; but Ecclefiastical criminal Causes are tryed by way of Acculation, Denunciation, or Inquifition. The first, when some one takes upon him to prove the crime: the second, when the Churchwardens present and are not bound to prove, because it is prefumed they do it without any malice, and that the crime is notorious. Lastly, by Inquisition, when by realon of common fame, inquiry is made by the Bishop, ex officio suo, by calling some of the neighborhood to their Oaths, or the party accused to his Oath ex officio, so called, because the Ecclesiaffical Judge doth it ex officio suo, which is very antient, and was usual among the Jews; so foshua to Acan, Fili mi tribue gloriam, &c. So God himself to Adam upon his first transgression; and likewise afterward to Sodom; but by the prevailing faction in the long Parliament, this power was extorted from the Church, the want whereof is one main cause of the great libertinisme and debauchery of the Na-

a

104

Now the punishments inflicted by these Spiritual or Ecclesiastical Courts, according to these Spiritual or Ecclesiastical Laws, proceed in this manner. First the party delinquent is admonish'd; next goes forth minor Excommunicatio, whereby he is excommunicated or excluded from the Church; or if not from the Church, yet

from

44

from the Communion of the Lords Supper; is disenabled to be Plaintiff in a Law Sute, &c. And this commonly for stubborness shewed by not appearing in the Ecclesiastical Court upon summons, or not obeying the Orders of the Court which though in smallest matters, yet may be a very great crime; for Res præcepta quo facilior est observatu eo praceptiviolatio est gravior cum fit magis spontanea, as S. Austin observes of the first sin of Adam. Any command by how much the easier it may be observed, by so much the more grievous is the breach thereof, because it is the more voluntary : belides in contempts it is not fo much the violation of the Law as of the Authority, which ought to be resented. And herein the Church of England proceedeth no otherwise than the State of England; for so edious in the eye of the common Law of Enland, is the contempt thereof, that not only for Felonies, but even in an Action of the cafe, in an Action of a small Debt, Account or Detinue, if a man will not appear and submit himself to a Tryal at Law, a Process of Outlawry is grounded against him, and he being once Outlawed, he is out of the protection of the Law. Caput gerit Iupinum, saith Braffon, an Outlaw'd was antiently lookt upon as a Wolf, lawfully to be killed by any man that should meet him, as most just, that he who contemned the Law, and therein the King, ihould not have benefit by the Law, nor protection from the King, and at this day he is to loole DIDIE

in aff

mo not per ma Co ca 40 for upo the fen N

ed

by

āp

¥

IW

Pti

to the most of by de the tree no lo of the mid o motor was to

eet sed sid to ofe

loose all his Goods and Chattels. The Reader will easily pardon this digression when he considers the general cry against Excommunications at this day.

This power of lesser Excommunication the Bishop may delegate to any grave

Priest with the Chancellour.

Excommunicatio major is not only an exclusion from the company of Christians in Spiritual Duties, but also in Temporal affairs, and this commonly for Herefie, Schism, Perjury, Incest, and such grievous crimes; and that it may be done with the more solemnity and terror, it is to be pronounced by the Bishop himself in his proper person; and being so Excommunicated, a man cannot in any Civil or Ecclesiastical Court, be Plaintiff or Witness. case any man be so stubborn as to continue 40 days excommunicated, the Kings Writ de excommunicato capiendo is granted forth of the Chancery against him; whereupon he is cast into prison without Bail, there to lie till he hath fatisfied for his offence.

Next there is Anathematismus to be inflicted only upon an obstinate Heretick, whereby he is declared a publick Enemy of God, and rejected, and cursed, and delivered over to eternal damnation: and this to be done by the Bishop, also in his own person, assisted by the Dean and Chapter, or twelve other grave Priests.

Lastly, there is Interdictum, whereby is prohibited all Divine Offices, as Christi-

The present State

an Burial, Administration of Sacraments, & c. in such a Place, or to such a People, and if this be against a People; it follows them wheresoever they go; but if against a Place only, then the People of that Place may go to Divine Offices elsewhere.

Besides these general censures of the Church, which respect Church Communion, there is another which toucheth the body of the Delinquent, called Publick Penance, when any one is compelled to confess in publick his fault, and to bewail it before the whole Congregation in the Church; which is done in this manner: the Delinquent is to stand in the Church Porch upon some Sunday bare, head and feet, in a white Sheet, and a white Rod in his Hand, there bewailing himfelf, and beging every one that passes by to pray for him; then to enter the Church, falling down and kissing the ground; then in the middle of the Church, placed in a higher place in the fight of all the People, and over against the Minister, who declares the foulness of his crime odious to God, and scandalous to the Congregation, that God can no way be fatisfied but by applying Christs sufferings, nor the Congregation, but by an humble acknowledging of his fin, and testifying his fincere repentance and forrow, not in words only, but with tears, and promifing there in the fight of God and his Holy Angels, that by Gods affiftance, and by Prayer, Meditation, and daily works of Piety, he will endeavor hereaf-

23

he

Vo Pr

E

the

Ch

of

CT

fo

que for

ufe

the

mo

the

the

200

PU

E

bo

112

1110

Dat

fa lct

神山地 ないは は に は は は は

ter more carefully to watch against the temptations of the world, the allurements of the flesh, and the fnares of the Devil: which being done, and the Priest in Christs name pronouncing the remission of fins, the penitent humbly befeeches the Congregation to pardon him that great scandal against them, and receive him into their holy Communion, and to account him again a Member of their Church, and in testimony hereof, out of their Christian Charity, to vouchfafe to fay with him aloud, the Lords Prayer. And this way of the Church of England, appears by divers Writers, to be the antient way used by the Primitive Churches:

Note that it is ordained by the Canons of the Church of England, that in case the crime be not notorious and publick, the forenamed penance may at the parties request be commuted into a pecuniary Mulct for the poor of the Parish, or some Pious ules, provided that for the Reformation of the Delinquent that way appear to be the more probable way; for fome men will be thereby reclaimed, who by publication of their offence would become more impudent, and hardned, when they perceive their re-

putation to be loft.

There remains one more punishment or Ecclefiaftical censure which toucheth the body, and that is denyal of Christian burial, which is inflicted not in panam mortuorum, but in terrorem viventium, who naturally defire that after their death their bodies



Par. 2. of England.

Para a a si of are

the

ter

are

125

not

as lording over Gods Heritage, not as absolute Masters over Servants, to gain by their punishments, but as Fathers over Children, for their amendment, and as being Ministers in Spiritual affairs, to use their power for the good of Christians, and to conduct that power by moderation.

of the Parliament of England, and therein of the Person summoning, the manner of the summons, the persons summoned, their priviledges; the place and manner of Sitting, the passing of Bills in either House, the passing of Acts of Parliament, of Adjourning, Proroguing, and Disolving of Parliaments.

A Brief Account of the Ecclesiastical Government having been given, next follows the Civil Government, towards which, the sirst great wheel that moves, is the Parliament of England.

Before the Conquest the Great Council of the King, consisting only of the Great men of the Kingdom, was called Magna-

.

tum Conventus, or eife Prælatorum Procerumque Concilium, and by the Saxons in their own Tongue, Micel Gemot, the Great Assembly; after the Conquest it was called by the French word Parlementum, from Parler, to talk together, still consisting only of the Great men of the Nation, until the Reign of H. 3. The Commons also were called to fit in Parliament; for the first Writs fent forth to fummon them, bears date 49. H. 3. about 400 years agoe.

None but the King hath authority to summon a Parliament: In the Kings absence out of the Realm, the Custos Regni in the Kings name doth fummon a Parliament, and during the Kings minority within the Realm, the Protestor Regni

doth the fame.

No Parliament can begin without the Kings Presence, either in Person, or by

日本 日本 日 日 C O

of

the

Ci

But

Sti

ple

Ties

tro

à

Ka

hol

yes.

Representation by Commissioners.

When the King of England is with his Parliament in time of peace, he is then faid to be in the height of his Royal Dignity, as well as when he is at the head of his Army in time of War. There is then scarce any thing that the King cannot do, his power cannot be confined for Causes or Persons within any bounds. He can with the concurrence of his Lords and Commons, legitimate one that is born illegitimate, bastardize one that is born legitimate, that is to fay, one begotten in Adultery, the Husband being then within

the four Seas. He can make an Infant of full age, make an Alien or Forreigner an Englishman, can attaint a man of Treason when he is dead, when he is no more a man, GC.

A Parliament is fummoned in manner following; About 40 days before the Parliament doth affemble, the King issues out his Writ cum Advisamento Concilii sui, and the Warrant is, per ipjum Regem & Con-

cilium.

on-

160

the

275

10

ni

ir-

eni

his

ien ig- o he don an don in his is

The Kings Writ (which is a short Letter) or Epistle) is directed and sent to every particular person of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, commanding the Lords Spiritual in Fide & Dilectione, and the Lords Temporal, per Fidem & Allegiantiam, to appear at a certain time and place, to Treat and give their Advice in some certain important affairs concerning the Church and State, &c.

Other Writs are fent to the High Sheriff of each County, to fummon the people to elect two Knights for each County, two Citizens for each City, and one or two Burgeffes for each Burrough, according to

Statute, Charter or Customs.

In these Elections, antiently, all the people had their Votes, and most Votes carried it; but for avoiding of tumults and trouble, it was enacted by H. VI. that none should have any suffrage in the election of Knights of the Shire, but fuch as were Freeholders, did refide in the County, and had yearly Revenue 40 s. (which till the discovery very of the Gold and Silver in America; was as much as 30 or 40 l. now) whence it came to pass, that the Lay-Commons were then elected as the Clergy-Commons, the Procuratores Cleri were and ever have been, viz. sine Prece, sine Pretio, sine Poculo,

The persons elected for each County, are to be Milites Notabiles, or at least Esquires or Gentlemen, fitto be made Knights, as it is in the Statutes of H. VI. They ought to be de discretioribus Militibus, & ad laborandum potentioribus, as the words in some Writs have been: they ought not to be of younger years, for then it would be Fuvenatus (si sic loqui liceat) potius quam Senatus, not lazy Epicures, but men of years, vigorous, active and abstemious men, that will be content to give their constant attendance in Parliament, or else to enjoy neither Priviledge nor Expences allowed to every Member of the Commons House. They ought to be native English men, or at least such as have been Naturalized by Act of of Parliament. No Alien or Denizon, none of the Twelve Judges, no Sheriff of a County, no Ecclesiastical person that hath cure of souls, may be choien a Parliament man, to serve for any County, City, or Burrough.

Two things are said to be requisite to the legality of sitting in Parliament; first, that a man should be of full age, that is, 21 years old at the least; for if no man uncerthat age can dispose of his Estate, nor

make

10

12

to

200

20

th

her

at fil

fai

MR

fa

151

ht

iń

to

is

11

C

11

make one legal Act to that purpole, then much less may he bear any part in the fupreme power of the Nation, to Judge, Vote, or Dispose of the Estate of the whole Realm: yet the practice in the House of Commons (though never in the House of Lords) hath lometimes been otherwise.

All Members of Parliament, both Lords and Commons, that they may attend the publick Service of their Countrey, are priviledged with their menial Servants attending on their persons, together with all their necessary Goods, brought along with them from all Attachments and Imprilonments, for Debts, Trespaises, Account or Covenant, all the time that they are on the way to the place of Parliament, all the time they are at Parliament, and all the time they are on the way home again, Eundo, Morando, ad propria redeundo (for so were the old words) but they are not priviledged from Arrelts for Treason, Felony, or breach of the peace.

The place of meeting for the High and Honourable Assembly, is in whatsoever City, Town, or House the King pleaseth, but of latter times it hath been usually held at the Kings antient Palace, and usual Residence at Westminster, all the Lords in a fair Room by themselves, and the Commons not far from them in another fair Room, which was heretofore the antient

free Chappel of S. Stephen.

The manner of fitting in the Lords House

is thus.

SNE

The

The King as oft as he comes (which hath usually been, only at the opening of Parliaments, or at the passing of Bills, or at some solemn debates, as the present King hath frequently done) is placed at the upper end of the room in a Chair of State, under a Cloth of State, under which on either hand none but the Kings Children.

On the Kings right hand is a feat, antiently for the King of Scotland, when he was summoned to Parliament, as he sometimes was in fide & legiantia; but now it is for the Prince of Wales. On the Kings left hand is a Seat for the Duke of

Tork.

On the Kings right hand and next the wall, are placed on a Form the two Archbishops, next below on another Form, the Bishops of London, Durham, and Winchester; all the rest of the Bishops sit according to the priority of their Consecration.

On the Kings left hand upon Forms, are placed the Lords Chancellor, Treasurer, President of the Kings Council, and Lord Privy Seal; if they are Barons, above all Dukes, except those of the Royal Family; if they are not Barons, then they sit uppermost on the Woolsacks.

On the same side sit the Dukes, Marquisses and Earls, according to their Crea-

tions.

Upon the first Form, a cross the House, below the Woolsacks sit the Viscounts, and upon the next Forms the Barons all in Order.

The

H (H

B W B G

The Lord Chancellor or Keeper (if the King be present) stands behind the Cloth of Estate, otherwise sits on the first Woolfack thwart the Chair of State, his Great Seal and Mace by him. He is Lord Speaker of the Lords House. Upon other Woolfacks sit the Judges, the Privy Counsellors, and Secretaries of State, the Kings Council at Law, the Masters of Chancery. These being not Barons, have no suffrage in Parliament, onely sit to give their advice when it is required. The reason why these Sages are placed upon Woolfacks, may probably be to mind them of the great importance of Woolf and Sheep to the Nation, that it-

never be negletted.

On the lowermost Woolfack are placed the Clerk of the Crown, now Henry Barker Esquire, and Clerk of the Parliament at present John Brown Esquire; whereof the former is concerned in all Writs of Parliament, and Pardons in Parliament; the other recordeth all things done in Parliament, and keepeth the Records of the same. This Clerk hath also two Clerks under him; who kneel behind the same Woolfack, and write thereon. Without the Bar of the Lords House fits the Kings first Gentleman Usher called the Black Rod, from a black straff he carries in his hand, under whom is a Yeoman Usher that waits at the door within, a Cryer without, and a Sergeant at Mace always attending the Lord Keeper.

4 When

Che present State

When the King is present with his Crown on his head, none of the Lords are covered. The Judges stand till the King gives them

leave to fit.

When the King is absent, the Lords at their entrance do reverence to the Chair of State, as is or should be done by all that enter into the Kings Presence-Chamber.

The Judges then may fit, but may not be covered till the Chancellor or Keeper fignify unto them the leave of the Lords.

The Kings Council and Masters of Chancery fit also, but may not be covered at all.

The Commons in their House sit promiscuously, onely the Speaker hath a Chair placed in the middle, and the Clerk of that House near him at the Table. They never had any Robes (as the Lords ever had) but wear every one what he fancieth most, which to strangers seems very unbecoming the Gravity and Authority of the Great Council of England: and that during their attendance on Parliament, a Robe or grave vestment would as well become the Honourable Members of the House of Commons, as it doth all the Noble Venetians both young and old, who have right to sit in the Great Council of Venice, and as it doth the Senators of Rome at this day, &c.

The time of fitting in Parliament, is on any day in the morning, or afore dinner, onely it hath antienly been observed, not to assemble upon some high Festival days, but upon ordinary Sundays oft-times as days accounted by all Christians less

folemn

也

800

the

the

148

100

folemn then divers other Festivals, which are celebrated but once a year.

When the day prefixt by the King in his Writs of Summons is come, the King ufually cometh in person with his Crown on his Head, and clothed with his Royal Robes, declares the cause of the Summons in a fhort Harangue, leaving the reft to the Lord Keeper, who then stands behind His Majesty; the Commons in the mean time standing bare at the Barr of the Lords House, are afterwards in the Kings name commanded to choose them a Speaker (which without the Kings Command they may not do) whereupon they returning to their own House, make choice of one of eheir own Members, whom afterwards upon another day, they present to the King, and being approved of by His Majesty, fitting in his Chair, and all his Lords, both Spiritual and Temporal in their Robes of Scaplet, he makes a modest refusal; winch not allowed, he petitioneth His Majesty that the Commons may have during their fitting; First, a free Access to his Majestus Secondly, Freedom of Speech within their own House. Thirdly, Freedom from Arrests.

Before any affair be medled with, all the Members of the House of Commons, take the Oath of Allegiance and Supremary, in the presence of an Officer, appointed by

the King.

By that old Manuscript called Modus tea nendi Parliamentum, it doth appear that the House of Commons did antiently (as the House of Lords at this day) consist of D 5

Clergy men as well as Lay-men; there fate the Procuratores Cleri, two for each Diocels, representing all the Clergy-Commons of the Diocels, as the Knights of the Shire doth all the Lay-Commons of the Shire; for it was then judged expedient that every Freeman of England, as well Clergy as Laity, should in passing of all Laws touching propiety, whereunto they were to be fubject, give their confent perfonally or immediately by themselves, or elfe by some that by their Election should mediately undertake for them, and the words of the Writ for lummoning the Procuratores Cleri, as aforefaid, feem to warrant the same at this day.

The Power and Priviledges of both Houses of Parliament are divers and di-

flinct one from an other.

The Lords House hath a power not onely in making and repealing Laws, but also in trastando & confilium impendendo, as the words of the Writ are, also in judging of Controversies, judging in the arraignment of any Peer of the Realm, putting men to their Oaths, especially in matters of importance, as the Corruption of Judges and Magistrates, in Errours, Illegal proceedings in other Courts, in Appeals from Decrees in Chancery, &c.

The Lords that in their Religion conform not to the Church of England, may yet fit and have Suffrage in the Lords House.

All the Lords Spiritual and Temporal have this Priviledge, That if by reason of Sickness, or other busine sthey cannot ap-

pear,

出出

from the property of the prope

pear, they may make Proxies to vote in their flead; after Licence obtained by a Letter under the Kings Signet, to be excused for their absence: so that in every Parliament, every person in England, either by himself, Proxy, or Representative is said to be there, and to have his Suffrage for making or repealing any Law.

The Commons have also a power in making and repealing Laws, they also have their Negative Voyce, for Levying of any money upon the Subject, the Bill is to begin in the Commons House, because from them doth arise the greater part of Mo-

neys.

上の 部門の 中海 門間 の 日本 日

76

211

The Commons have the Priviledge to supplicate and propose Laws, to impeach publick Delinquents, even the highest Lords of the Kingdom, both Spiritual and

Temporal.

Inquest of the Realm, summoned from all parts to present publick grievances, and Delinquents to the King and Lords to be redressed and punished by them; and to this purpose, the Lords sit in their Robes on the Bench covered, as Judges do in other Judicatories; they swear and examine Witnesses, and at length pass sentence, whilst the Members of the Commons House stand bare at the Bar of the Lords House, produce Witnesses, mannage evidence,

Note that although every Member of the Commons House is chosen to serve for one particular County, City, or Burrough, yet yet he serves for the whole Kingdom; and his voyce equal to any other, his power absolute to consent or dissent without ever acquainting those that sent him, or demanding their assent, as the States General of the United Neatherlands are obliged to do in many Cases.

Yet are they to make that their special care to promote the Good of that County, City or Borough for which they serve.

Although the Lords of Parliament are to bear their own charges, because they represent there only themselves; yet all the Commons, both Lay and Clergy, that is, the Procuratores Cleri, are to have rationabiles Expensas (as the words of the Writ are) that is, such allowance as the King confidering the Prices of all things, shall judge meet to impose upon the people to pay. In the 17 Edward 2. it was 10 groats for Knights, and 5 groats for Burgeffes, but not long after it was 4 s. a day for dubbed Knights, and 2 s. for all others; which in those days, as appears by the prices of all things, was a confiderable fum, above 20 times more than it is now, for not onely their expences were confidered, though that was great, by reason of the sutable attendance, that then every Parliament man had, but also their pains, their loss of time, and necessary neglect of their own private affairs for the service of their Country; and when the Countries, Cities and Burroughs, paid so dear for their expences, they were wont to take care

te

to fer

Di.

Can ly po can

17

Bu

ble

fici

me

Wa

gt

th

ma

W

the

to choose such men as were best able and most diligent in the speedy dispatch of affaires, by which means with some other, more business in those times was disparched in Parliament in a week, then is now perhaps in ten: fo that the Protections for Parliament men and their Servants from Arrefts, were not then grievous, when scarce any Parliament or Session las-

ted so long as one whole Term.

In the Raign of Edward 3. the Parlial ments sometimes sate but eight days, and sometimes less, as may be seen in the Records of the Tower, and yet transacted feveral and weighty affairs of the Nation, many things being prepared before hand, (as somethink) by the King and his privy Council, as they are at present in Smeden, and that commonly they then debated onely upon fuch things, as the King did propole, which is now done by the Convocation of the Clergy of England.

The afore-mentioned expences being duly paid, did cause all the petty decayed Burroughs of England to become humble Suitors to the King that they might not be obliged to fend Burgesses to Parliment, whereby it comes to pass that divers were unburgeffed, as it was in particular granted to Chipping, or Market Torriton upon their petition, and then the number of the Commons house being scarce half so many as at present, their Debates and Bills were sooner expedited, no faction among them, nor distinction of parties, but altogether.



if the major part be for it, there is written on the Bill by the Clerk, Soit baille aux Communes, or, Soit baille aux Seigneurs, retaining still in this, and some other things about making Laws, the custom of our Ancestors, who were generally skilled in the French tongue.

Note that when the Speaker finds divers Bills prepared to be put to the question, he gives notice the day before, that on the morrow he intends to put such Bills to the passing or third reading, and desires the special attendance of all the Members.

Note also, that if a Bill be rejected, it cannot be any more proposed during that

A Bill fent by the Commons up to the Lords is usuall (to shew their respect) attended with 30 or 40 of the Members of the House, as they come up to the Lords Bar, the Member that hath the Bill making three profound reverences, delivereth it to the Lord Keeper, who for that pur-

pofe comes down to the Barr.

A Bill sent by the Lords to the Commons, is usually sent by some of the Maters of the Chancery, or other person whose place is on the Woolsacks (and by none of the Member, of that House) and they coming up to the Speaker, and bowing thrice, deliver to him the Bill, after one of them hath read the Title, and desired it may be there taken into consideration, if aftewards it pass that House, then is written on the Bill, Les Communes ont assented. When

The prelent State

When any one in the Commons House will speak to a Bill, he stands up uncovered, and directs his Speech onely to the Speaker, then if what he delivers, be consuted by another, yet it is not allowed to answer again the same day, lest the whole time should be spent by two talkative persons. Also if a Bill be debating in the House, no man may speak to it in one day above once.

If any one speak words of offence to the Kings Majesty, or to the House, he is called to the Bar, and sometimes sent to the Tower. The Speaker is not allowed to per-swade or disswade in passing of a Bill, but only to make a short and plain Narrative, nor to Vote except the House be equally divided.

After Dinner the Parliament ordinarily Affembles not, though many times they continue fitting long in the afternoon.

Committees fit after dinner, where it is allowed to speak, and reply as oft as they please.

In the Lords House, they give their Suffrages or Votes beginning at the Puisne or lowest Baron, and so the rest Seriatim, every one answering apart [content] or [not content.]

In the House of Commons they vote by Tea's and No's altogether, and if it be doubtful whether is the greater number, then the Tea's, are to goe forth, and the No's are to sit kill (because these are con-

assifur.

any such addition or alteration of Laws as the other desire) and some are appointed to number them, but at a Committee, though it be of the whole House as is sometimes, the Yea's go on one side, and the No's on the other, whereby they

may be discerned.

TIES.

If a Bill pass in one House, and being fent to the other House, they demur upon it, then a Conference is demanded in the Painted Chamber, where certain deputed Members of each House meet, the Lords firting covered at a Table, the Commons standing bare with great respect, where the business is debated: if they then agree not, that business is nulled, but if they agree then it is at last brought (with all other Bills which have paffed in both Houfes) to the King, who comes again with His Crown on his Head, and clothed with His Royal Robes (sometimes before His Pleafure is to prorogue or dissolve them;) and being feated in His Chair of State, and all the Lords in their Robes, the Clerk of the Crown reads the Title of each Bill, and as he reads, the Clerk of the Parliament, according to his instructions from the King, who before hath maturely confidered each Bill, pronounceth the Royal Affent. If it be a publick Bill, the Answer is [Le Roy le veut] which gives Life and Birth to that Bill that was before but an Embrio. If a private Bill, the Answer is [Soit fait comme it eft desire] If it be a pubpublick Bill, which the King likes not, then the Answer is [Le Roys' avisera] which is taken for an absolute denyal in a more civil way, and that Bill wholly nulled. So that it is as true in England in some sence, as in any Monarchy in the world, Quod Principi placuit legis habet vigorem, Not that whatever the King of England wills becomes immediately a Law, but that nothing except what the King wills hath the force of a Law.

Note that the King without his personal presence, can by Commission granted to some of his Nobles, give His Royal Assent

rec

of

to any Bill that requires haft.

If it be a Bill for Moneys given to His Majesty, then the answer is [Le Roy remercie [es loyaux |ujets, accepte leur Benevolence, & aust le veut] which antient Ceremony of thanking the Subject for parting with their Money, some think might better be spared, because it intimates a distinct interest between the King and His Subjects, which is not onely falle, but very dangerous to be allowed of. The King is Pater patria, the Money given to him is for our use and benefit, if we are niggardly to him, we injure our felves, Oc. The Bill for the Kings general Pardon, hath but one reading in either House, for this reason, because they must take it as the King will please to give it, so the Bill of Subfidies granted by the Clergy affembled in Convocation for the same reason. When the Bill for the general Pardon is passed by

the King the Answer is thus (les Prelats Signeurs & communes ence Parlament affemblez au nom de tous vos autres sujets, remercient tres humblement vostre Majeste & prient Dieu vous donner en sante bonne vie & longue.

All Acts of Parliament before the Reign of Henry 7. were passed and enrolled in

French, now in Englih.

Most of our antient Acts of Parliament run in this stile; The King at the humble requelt of the Commons, with the affent of the Prelates, Dukes, Earles and Barons hath ordained or enacted. After it was thus, The King by the Advice and Affent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and with the Affent of the Commons . doth enact : of later times it hath been thus, Be it enacted by the Kings most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and confent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and of the Commons: although the words of the Writ for fummoning the Commons (which ought to be the main rule) is onely ad Confentiendum, and not ad Confilium impendendum, as it is in the Writ to the Lords: and it is evident that the Commons in the late long Parliament made that an advantage for justifying their usurpations against the King in that point; and fo in another Parliament, the Commons endeavoured to maintain that the Concurrence of the Lords was not always neceffary in an Act of Parliament , because, & Edward 6, cap. 5. in passing that A& againit

gainst transportation of Horses, the Lords were casually omitted, yet by the Register of the Lords House, it appears that that Bill began first in the Lords House, and there passed before the Commons took it in debate, and therefore the Kings Council at Law is very curious in wording rightly all Acts before they are brought to the King, and the Clerks of the Parliament as carefull in transcribing and regultring them: However it is to be wished, that to prevent future mischief to this Nation, some clauses in the late Act of Oblivion and Indemnity might be amended, or at least explained, and more especially about the beginning of that Act, these words (That all manner of Treasons, &c. fince January 1637. and before June 1660. by vertue of any Authority from His late Majesty King Charles, or His Majesty that now is, be pardoned, Gc.) which words might possibly be foisted in designedly to infinuate, as if (according to that most absurd and Traiterous polition of some of the Rebellious Members of the Long Parliament) the Kings person or any commissionated by him, could be guilty of Treason against the Kings Authority, or against His two Houses of Parliament, by pursuing of Rebels to bring them to Justice according to the Laws of the Land. It were also to be defired, that to prevent the great dishonour of making additional and explanatory Acts of Parliament, so frequently as hath of late been done, all considerable Bills

Bills of Publick concernment, once read in either House of Parliament, may (before they be paffed) be exposed to the view of all comers (as antiently among the Romans was usual) to the end that any other person (besides those of the two Houses) may within the space of certain days freely propose in Writing or otherwise, his exceptions, additions, alterations, or amendments, Sed hac obiter.

When those things for which the Parliament was fummoned have been sufficiently treated and brought to a conclusion, then the King doth usually adjourn, prorogue or diffolve the Parliament in maner follow-

12

in the sta

rit

12

out

164

by

MA

The state of the s

る一日日日

two.

to

ole

200-

The adjournments are usually made in the Lords House, by the Lord Keeper, in the Kings Name, to what other day the King pleaseth, and also to what other place if he think fit to remove them, as sometimes hath been done, and then all things already debated and read in one or both Houses, continue to the next meeting in the same state, they were in before the adjournment, and so may be resumed.

In the like maner, the Parliament is Prorogued, but by a Prorogation there is a Seffion, and then the Bills that were almost ready in both Houses for the Royal Affent, not having it, must at the reafsembling of the Parliament begin anew.

The Speaker of the House of Commons upon notice given that it is the Kings pleafure that House shall also adjourn, doth

fay,

The present State

fay, with the affent of the House, This

House is adjourned.

When the Kings pleasure is to prorogue or dissolve the Parliament, His Majesty commonly cometh in person with His Crown on his Head, sendeth for all the House of Commons, to come to the Bar of the Lords House: and after the Kings answer to each Bill signified as aforementioned, His Majesty usually makes a Solemn Speech, the Lord Keeper another, and the Speaker of the House of Commons athird, then the Lord Keeper by the special command of the King doth pronounce the Parliament prorogued or dissolved.

Note, That the King being head of the Parliament, if his death doth happen during the fitting of the Parliament, it is,

ipfo fueto diffolved.

Antiently, after every Session of Parliament the King commanded every Sheriss to proclaim the several Acts, and to cause them to be duly observed, yet without that Proclamation, the Law intended that every one hath notice by his representative of what is transacted in Parliament: of later times since Printing became common, that Custom hath been laid aside.

from there given when it is the hings noth-

demoning or the Larmaner begin and

Ear

154

infi

for t

in al

twe

For

and,

168 B

The Number of Persons that have have Place and Suffrage in both Houses.

To the Lords House belong 3 Dukes of the Royal Blood, though one be infra Earls. 9 Vicounts, and 67 Barons, in all 154. Then there are two Archbishops, and 24 Bishops; so that the Total is 180. But many being under age, some sick and infirm, others abroad in the Kings Service,

the ordinary number is about 100.

To the House of Commons belong first for the 40 Shires of England two for each, in all 80 Knights; then one for each of the twelve Counties of Wales, 12 Knights. For 25 Cities in England, two to each, and London four, in all 52 Citizens. For the Cinque Ports 16 Barons, for the two Universities two Burgesses for each: For 168 Burroughs there are about 330 Burgelfes, for some few of those Burroughs send but one Burgess apiece, Lastly in each of the 12 Counties of Wales, there is one Burrough that fends only one Burgess; so the total Number of the House of Commons, is a little above 500 persons, whereof commonly near 200 are absent upon bulinels or lickness; &c.

Note, that the Barons of the Cinque Ports, are at this day onely as other Burgeffes

gesses in Parliament, but are still called Barons, after the antient manner, because heretofore they got great renown by their exploits at Sea in defending the Kingdom, in memory whereof, they have yet the Priviledge to send Burgesses to bear the Cloth of State over the Kings Head on the day of his Coronation, and to dine that day in the Kings Presence.

similarit our sea or in mall

character and contract of the same on the total

is a mile above son perform where

Lord of the way of the district dies

20119

Paw Gr Vi

Archi Air Ri

ir Ri ir Th

Thicha

Joh

A List of all the Knights, Citizens, Burgesses and Barons of the Cinque Ports, that at pre-Sent serve in the Parliament of England.

Wedfozd.

CIR Humphry Winch, Bar. Sir John Nappier, Bar. Town of Bedford Pawlet St. John, Efq; Sir William Beecher, Kt.

sie Richard don Beeks. auf bendail aie

Richard Nevil, Esq; a salamont : Sir Richard Powle, Kt of the Bath. Burough of New Windsor. Sir Richard Braham, Kt. Sir Thomas Higgons, Kt. Borough of Reading. Sir Thomas Doleman, Kt. Dog 1940. Richard Aldworth, Efg.

Burough of Wallingford. Sir John Benet, Knight of the Bath

Robert

The present State

Robert Packer, Esq;

Borough of Abingdon.
Sir George Stonehouse, Bar.

Bucks.

Sir William Bowyer Kt. and Bar.
Sir William Terringham, Kt. of the
Bath.

Sir Richard Temple, Bar.
Sir William Smith, Bar.

Borough of Chipping Wiccomb.
Sir Edmond Pye, Kt. and Bar.

Sir John Burlace, Barradas a maille

Borough of Aylesbury.
Sir Richard Ingoldsby, Knight of the
Bath.

Sir I homas Lee, Bar.

Borough of Agmondes Bam.

Sir Will. Drake, Kt.

Sir Thomas Proby, Bar. I all builded and

Richard Hampden Efg;

Robert Crooke, Efq; and Campoll is

Borough of great Marlowe.

Peregrine Hobby Efq; Amount Charles Cheyney, Efq;

Cain-

Sie Riedard Edgecombe, Kaight of the Bach, .ogolydmaD earl

Sir Charles Harbord Knight, Ha Mayer Sir Thomas Chicheley, Kt. Sir Thomas Wendy, Knight of the Bath.

University of Cambridge. Thomas Crouch, Maller of Arts, Sir Charles Wheeler, Bar. Aim & Sind

Town of Cambridge. William Lord Allington. Roger Pepis, Efq; Da lebant A adol

Theffer.

Sir ohn Carew, Bar. Sir Foulke Lucy, Knight. Thomas Cholmly Efq; City of Chefter Sir Thomas Smith, Bar. Aglobo Q yanbid John Radcliff, Efq;

Francis Baller, Junior Eld; Toun Buller, Edlawingo

Borongh of Came Sir Jonath, Trelawny, Kt. vo announ Sir John Corryton, Bar. Bar. Borough of Dunbivid, alias Launceston.

BuloI

Suid-leary Vernon, S. H.

The precent State

Sir Richard Edgecombe, Knight of the Bath.

Sir Charles Harbord Knight, His Majeflies Surveyor General.

Borough of Leskeard.

John Harris, Elq;

Barnard Greenvile, Efq;

Borough of Lestwithiel.

Charles Smith, Efq;

Silas Titus, Efq;

Borough of Truroe.

John Arundel, Efq. Edward Boscawen.

Borough of Bodmin.

Sir John Carew, Bar. Hender Roberts, Efq;

Borough of Helston.

Sir William Godolphin, Bar.

Sidney Godolphin, Esq;

Borough of Saltashe.

Francis Buller, Junior Esq;

John Buller, Efq:

Borough of Camelford.

Thomas Coventry, Efq.

Sir Will. Godolphin, Kt.

Borough of Port-Pigham, alias

Westlow.

Sir Heary Vernon, Bar.

John

John Trelawny, Efq,

Borough of Grampound.

Charles Trevanion, Esq;

John Tanner Efq.

Borough of Estlow.

Henry Seymour, Efq.

Sir Robort Atkins, Kt. of the Bath,

Borough of Penryn.

William Pendarvis, Efq. 1021

John Birch, Efq;

Borough of Tregony.

Hugh Boscawen, Big; Thomas Herle, Efq;

Borough of Bossiny.

Robert Roberts, Efq; Richard Rous, Efq: haward alide aid

Borough of St. Ives.

James Praed, Efg:

Edward Nosworthy, Esq;

Borough of Fowey.

Jonathan Rashley, Esq; John Rashly, Gent.

Borough of St. Germains.

John Elliot, Efq:

Edward Elliot | fquire;

Borough of St. Michael.

Matthew Wren, Efg;

Francis Ld Hawley. I won brieden A

Bo-

Borough of Newport. John Speccor, Efq;

Nicolas Morice. H. Mawes. Borough of St. Mawes. Arthur Spry, Efq; Sir Joseph Tredinham.

Borough of Kellington. Sir Cyril Wych, Kt. Sam. Roll, Efq; Halles Bass on IW

John Eirch, Elq. Cumberland.

Sir George Fletcher, Bar. Sir John Lowther, Bar. City of Carlile. 10 1000 Sir Philip Howard, Kt. , and Bundows Christopher Musgrave Esq; Borough of Cockermouth. Sir Wilfrid Lawfon, Kt. John Clark, Efq;

Toursday R. th eve. Derby, with Andol

William Lord Cavendish. Sacheveril Efg; Town of Derby. John Dalton, Elq: Anchetel Grey, Esq; -67 PR

Ti.

Sir

Sir

Pet

Devon.

Sir John Roll, Knight of the Bath. Sir Copplestone Bamfield, Kt.

City of Exeter.

Sir James Smith, Kt. Robert Walker, Efg:

Borough of Totnes.

Sir Edward Seymour, Bar. Sir Thomas Clifford, Kt.

Borough of Plymouth.

Sir William Morice, Kt. Sir Gilbert Talbot Kt.

Town and Borough of Okehampton. Sir Edward Wife Knight of the Bath.

John Harris Efq;

Borough of Barnstable.

Sir John Norcot Bar. Nicholas Dennis, Efq;

Borough of Plympton.

Sir William stroude, Rt. Madel 12

Sir Nicholas Slanning, Kt. and Bar.

Borough of Honiton.

Sir Courtney Poole Bar.

Peter Prideaux, Efg;

Borough of Tavistok

George Howard Efq: Wall and Co.

E 4

Wil-

William Ruffel, Efq;

Borough of Ashburton.

Sir Geo. Sonds, Kt. of the Bath.

John Fowel, Efq;

Borough of Clifton Dartmouth,

Hardnes.

William Harbord Efq;

William Gould Efq;

Borough of Beeralston.

Sir John Maynard, Kt. the Kings Serge-

ant at Law.

Joseph Maynard, Esq;

Borough of Tiverton.

Thomas Carew Efq; Henry Ford, Efq;

Dorlet.

Giles Strangeways, Efq; Sir John Strode, Kt.

Town of Poole.

Sir John Moreton, Bar. Thomas Trenchard, Esq.

Borough of Dorchester.

James Gould, Efq; John Churchill, Fiq;

Borough of Kings Lime. Sir John Shaw, Kt. and Bar.

Henry

Bar

Sin

Sir

Henry Henly, Efq:

Borough of Weymouth.

Sir John Covenrry, Kt. of the Bath,

Sir Winston Churchill, Kt.

Borough of Kings-mellcombe.
n Reymes, Esq;

Bullen Reymes, Esq; Anthony Ashley Esq;

Borough of Bridport.

Humphrey Bishop, Esq; John Strangewaise, Esq;

Bor. of Shafton, alias Shaftbury .

Henry Whittacre, Efq; John Bennet, Efq;

Borough of Wareham

George Pir, Esq: Robert Culleford, Esq:

Borough of Corfe Castle.

Sir Ralf Banks, Kt.

John Tregonwell, Efq;

Effer.

Banestre Maynard, Esq;

Sir John Bramstone Knight of the Barb,

Forough of Colchester.

Sir Harbottle Grimstone Baronet, Ma-

fler of the Rolls.

Sir John Shaw, Kt.

ES

Bo- -

Borough of Malden.

Sir John Tirril, Kt.

Sir Richard wifeman, Kt.

Borough of Harwich.

Thomas King, Efq;

Sir Capel Luckin.

Sloucester.

Anthony Afhle

San

The

Sit

Rob

Hen

Sir

Lyo

John Grubham How, Efq;
Sir Bainham Throgmorton Kt.

City of Gloncester.

Sir Edward Massy, Kt.

Evan Seyes, Serjeant at Law.

Borongh of Cirencester:

Henry Fowle Efq;
John George, Efq;

Borongh of Temksbury.

Sir Henry Capel, Kt. of the Bath.

Richard Dowdswel, Efq;

Perefozd.

John Kerle, Bar.
Thomas Price, Esq;

City of Hereford.

Roger Vaughan, Esq;
Herbert Westphaling, Esq;

Bo-

Borough of Leompster. Reynald Graham, Efq; Humphrey Cornwall, efg; Borough of Weobly: John Barniby, Efq; Sir Thomas Tompkins, Kt,

Thomas ly ardres, Serp. 80 Dertfozo.

Sir Richard Franklyn, Knight and Barronet.

Will, Hale, Efq:

Borough of St. Albans

Sam. Grimston, Efg.

Thomas Arris, Doctor of Phylick,

Borough of Hersford.

Sir Edward Turner, Knight Speaker. Thomas Lord Fanshaw, , Knight of the Bath.

Duntingdon.

Robert Vicount Mandeville. Henry Williams, Efq; Borough of Huntingdon, Sir John Cotton, Bar. Lyonel Walden, Esquire. . dus Mell Reby Elquire.

Rent.

Sir Thomas Peyton, Bar.
Sir John Tufton, Kr. and Bar.
City of Canterbury.

Thomas Hardres, Serj. at Law. Sir Edward Masters Kt.

City of Rochester.

Sir Francis Clerk, Kt. Richard Head Esquire.

Borough of Maidstone.
Thomas Herlackenden, Esquire.
Sir Robert Barneham, Bar.

Borough of Queenborough.

James Herbert, Esquire.

Sir Edward Hales, Bar.

Lancaster.

Sir Roger Bradshaw, Kt.
Thomas Preston, Esquire.
Borough of Lancaster.
Richard Kirkby, Esquire.
Richard Harrison, Esquire.
Borough or Town of Preston in
Amounderness.

Edward Rigby Esquire.

John

Ric

Sir

Sir

An

Sir

Su

Sir 7

Sir]

Ge

Sir H

John Otway, Esquire.

Borough of Newton.

Richard Lord Gorges.

Richard Leigh, Esq;

Borough of Wigon.

Charles Earl of Ancram.
Sir Jeofry hakerley, Kt.

Borough of Clitheroe.

Sir John Heath, Attorney of the Dut-

Ambrose Pudrey, Esq;

Borough of Liverpoole.

Sir William Bucknell, Kt.
Sir Gilbert Ireland, Kt.

Leicester.

John Lord Roos.
George Faunt, Esq;
Town of Leicester.
Sir William Hartop, Kt.
Sir John Prettyman, Kt. and Bar;

Lincoln.

George Vicount Castleton.
Sir Robert Car, Kt. and Bar.



Ponmouth.

Sir Trevor Williams, Bar.
William Morgan, Efq
Borough of Monmouth.
Sir George Probert, Kt.

Mozfolk.

Thomas Lord Richardson.

Sir Ralph Here, Bar.

City of Norwich.

Christopher Jay, Esq;

Francis Corey, Esq;
Town of Lynn Regis.

Robert Wright, Esq; John Coke, Esq;

Town of Great Yarmouth.

Sir William Coventry, Kt.

Sir William Doyly, Kt and Bar.

Borough of Thetford.

Sir Allan Apfeley, Kt.

hn

Joseph Williamson, Esquire.

Borough of Castlerising.

Sir Robert Paston, Kt. and Bar.

Robert Steward, Esquire.

Mozth.

Dozthamton.

Sir Justinian Isham, Bar. George Clark, Esquire.

William Lord Fitzwilliams.

Sir Vere Fane.

Town of Northampton.

Lord O Bryon. Sir William Farmer.

Town of Brackeley.

Sir Thomas Crew, Kt. Robert Spencer Esquire.

Borough of Higham Ferrers. Sir Lewis Palmer, Bar.

Mozthumberland.

Henry Earl of Ogle.

Sir William Fenwick, Bar.

Town of Newtastle upon Tine. Sir Francis Anderson, Kt.

Sir John Marley Kc.

Borough of Morpeth.

Sir George Downing, Kt. and Bar. Edward Lord Morpeth.

Town

Ed

Da

An

Sir

AT

Ro

SIL

Sir

Sir

Sic

Law

Sir 1

Rob

Bron

Sir I

Town of Berwick upon Twede.

Edward Gray Esquire.

Daniel Collingwood Esquire.

Mottingham.

Anthony Eyre, Esquire.

Sir Francis Leeke, Knight and Bar.

Town of Nottingham

Arthur Stanhop, Esquire.

Robert Pierpoint, Esquire.

Borough of Eastretford.

Sir William Hickman, Bar.

Sir Edward Deering, Kt.

Dron.

Sir Francis Wainman, Kt.

Sir Anthony Cope, Knight and Bar.

University of Oxon.

Lawrence Hide, Esquire.

Sir Henage Finch, Kt. and Bar. His

Majesties Atturney General.

City of Oxon.

Robert Croke, Esquire.

Brome Whorwood, Esquire.

Borough of New-woodstock.

Sir Thomas Spencer, Bar.

Sir

Sir William Fleetwood, Kt.

Borough of Banbury.

Sir John Holeman, Kt.

Rutland.

Edward Noell, Esquire:
Phillip Sherrard, Esquire.

Salop.

Sir Francis Lawley, Bar.
Richard Newport, Esquire.

Town of Salop.
Robert Leighton, Esquire.
Thomas Jones, Serjeant at Law.
Borough of Bruges, alias Bridgenorth.
Sir William Whitmore, Bar.
Sir Thomas Whitmore, Knight of the Bath.

Borough of Ludlow.

Sir Job Charleton, His Majesties Serjeant at Law.

Somerset Fox, Esquire.

Borough of Great Wenlock.

Sir Thomas Littleton Kt.

George Weld, Esquire.

Town

Sir F

Rich

Sir h

Sir V

Sir W

Edm

ereg

Sir

Sir

Town of Bishops-Castle. Edmond Waring, Elquire. William Oakeley, Efquire.

Sommerlet.

Edward Philips, Efquire. Sir, Jo. Sydenham, Bar.

City of Bristol.

Sir John Knight, Kt.

Sir Humphrey Hook, Kt.

City of Bath.

Sir William Baffet, Kt.

Sir Francis Popham, Kt. and Bar.

City of Wells.

Richard Lord Butler, Earl of Arran.

Sir Maurice Berkley, Kt. and Bar. Lord

Firzharding.

Borough of Taunton.

Sir William Portman, Bar.

Sir William Windham Kt.

Borough of Bridgewater.

Edmond Windham, Efquire.

Peregrine Palmer, Esquire.

Borough of Minehead.

Sir Jo. Malet, Kt.

Big.

Sir Hugh Windham, Kt.

Berough of Ilcester.

Sir Edward Phillips jun. Kt.

Henry Dunster, Merchant.

Borough of Milborneport.

Francis Windham Esquire.

Michael Mallet, Esquire.

Southampton.

Charles Lord St. John.
Sir John Norton, Bar.
City of Winchester.

Sir Rober Holmes, Kt.

Lawrence Hide, Esquire.

Town of Southampton.

Thomas Knowles, Esquire.

Richard Norton, Esquire.

Sir George Carteret, Kt. and Bar.

Borough of Yarmouth.

Richard Lucy, Esquire. Edward Smith, Esquire.

Borough of reterfield.

Thomas Neal, Esquire.
Arthur Bold Esquire.

Sir Robert Dillington.
William Glascock, Esq;

Bo-



William Chetwinde, Esquire.

Borough of Newcastel under Line,
Sir Cæsar Colclough, Bar.

Edward Manwaring Esquire.

Borough of Tamworth.

Charles Lord Clifford.

John Swinsein, Esquire.

Suffolke.

Sir Henry Felton, Bar.
Sir Henry North, Bar.

Borough of Ipswich.

John Wright, Esquire.
William Bloise, sen, Esquire.

Borough of Dunwich.

William Wood Esquire. A sold of the Sir John Pettus Kt.

Borough of Orford.
Sir Allen Broderick, Knight
Walter Devereux, Esquire.

Borough of Aldborough. 12

Sir John Holland, Bar.

-11-74

Borough of Sudbury.

Sir Robert Cordel, Bar.
Thomas Walgrave, Esquire.

Robert Milward, Efquire, Bo-

Sir

Sir

Sir

AL

The

Sir

Gen

Borough of Eye.
Sir George Reeve, Kt. and Bar.
Charles Cornwallis, Esquire.

Borough of St. Edmonds-bury. Sir John Duncomb, Kt.

Sir Edmond Pooley, Kt.

Sie Henry Pet. garrie Berjeant at

Sir Edmond Bowyer, Kt.

Borough of Southwark

Sir Thomas Bludworth, Kt.

Sir thomas Clarges, Kt.

Borouhg of Blechingly. Main a

Sir William Hayward, Kt.

Sir Edward Bish, Kt.

Borough of Rygate.

Roger James, Esquire, Stranger 12

Sir Edward Thurland, Knight.

Berough of Guiltford.

Arthur Onflow, Efquire. 1.01

Thomas De Mahoy, Esquire.

Borough of Gatton.

Thomas Turgis, Esquire.

Sir Nicolas Carew, Kr.

-68

Borough of Hastemera and The

George Evelyn, Efquire.

Tho-

Thomas Morrice, Esquire.

Suster.

Sir John Pelham, Bar.

Sir Will. Morley, Kt. of the Bath.

Sir Henry Peckham, Kt. Serjeant at

Law. William Garaway, Esquire.

Borough of Horsham.

Sir John Covert, Kt. and Bar. Orlando Bridgman, Esquire.

Borough of Midhurft.

Baptist May, Esquire.
John Steward, Esquire.

Borough of Lewis.

Sir John Stapely Kt. and Bar. Sir Thomas Woodcok, Kt.

Borough of New-Shoreham.

Edward Blaker, Esquire.

Jo. Fag, Esquire.

Borough of Bramber.

Sir Cicil Bishop.

Peircy Goring, Esquire.

Borough of Steyning.

Sir John Fag, Bar.

Henry Goring, Efq;

Bo-

Fo

Sir

Joh

Hen

Borough of East Grimstead
Charles Lord Buckhurst.
Sir George Courthop, Kt.

Borough of Arundel.
Roger, Earl of Orrory.
Francis, Lord Angier.

Warwick.

Sir Robert Holt, Bar.
Sir Henry Puckering, alias Newton.

City of Coventry.

Sir Clement Fisher, Bar.

Richard Hopkins, Esq;

Borough of Warwick.

Sir Francis Compton, Kt.

Foulk Grevile, Esq;

Sir Phillip Musgrave Bar.
Sir Thomas Strickland, Kt.

Borough of Apulby
Thomas Tuston, Esq;
John Dalston, Esq;

Wilts.

Henry Lord Cornbury.

Tho-

Thomas Thin, Efq;

City of New Sarum.

Sir Stephen Fox, Kt. Richard Coleman Efq;

Borough of Wilton.

Sir John Birkenhead, Kt. Sir Thomas Mompesson, Kt.

Borough of Downton.

Gilbert Rawleigh, Efq;

Sir Joseph Ash, Kt.

Borongh of Hindon.

Edward Seymor, Efq;

Sir George Grubh m How, Bar.

Berough of Westbury.

Richard Lewis, Efq;

Thomas Wanklyn, Efq;

Borough of Hetsbury.

John Jollisse, Esq; Wisliam Ash, Esq;

Borough of Calne.

William Ducket, Efq.

George Low Esq;

Borough of the Devises.

Edward Lewis, Esq.; George Johnson.

Borongh of Chippenham.

Sir Edward Hungerford, Kt. of the Bath

Henry Baynton Efq;

Bo

Sir

Sir

Sir

W

Th

Edw

SII

Sir

Joh

John

Jeoff

Sir I

Sam

SirR

Borough of Malmesbury.

Phillip Howard, Efq; Sir Edward Pool, Kt.

Borough of Cricklade.

Sir George Hungerford, Kt.

Sir John Earnely, Kt.

Borough of Great Bedwin.

Sir John Trevor, Kt.

Henry Clerk, Efg;

Brough of Lugdersal.

William Ashburnham, Esq:

Thomas Gray, Efq:

Borough of Old Sarum.

Edward Nicholas, Efq;

Sir Eliab Harvey Kt.

· Borough of Wooten Ball t.

Sir Walter St. John Bar.

John Pleydal, Efq;

Borough of Marleborough.

John Lord Seymour. Jeoffery Daniel, Efq;

Mozceffer.

Sir John Packington, Bar.

Samuel Sandys Sen. Efq;

City of Worcester.

Sir Rowland Berkly, Kt.

F 2 Tho-

Sir

Ma

Sir

Sir

W

Sit

R

Tho-

Thomas Street, Esq;

Borough of Droitwich.

Henry Coventry, Esq;

Samuel Sandys, Jun. Esq;

Borough of Evesham.

Sir John Hanmer, Kt.

Sir James Rushout, Kt.

Borough of Bewdly.

Sir Henry Herbert, Kt.

Pozk.

Conyers Darcy, Efq, Sir Thomas Slingsby. Kt. . City of York. Sir Metcalf Robinson, Kt. Sir Thomas Osborn, Bar. Town of Kingston upon Hull. Anthony Gilby, Efq; Andrew Marvel, Gent. Borough of Knaersborough. Sir John Talbot, Kt. William Stockdale, Efq; Berough of Scarborough. Sir Phillip Munckton Efq; William Thompson, Efq; Borough of Rippon. Sir Jo. Nicholas, Kt. of the Bath. Thomas Burwell, Dr. of Laws.

Borough of Richmond.

Sir William Killegrew, Kt.

Marmaduke Darcy, Efq;

Borongh of Heydon.

Henry Guy, Elq;

Sir Hugh Bethel, Kt.

Borough of Burrombridge.

Sir Rich. Malevere, Kt. and Bar.

Robert Long, Esq;

Borough of Malcon,

William Palmes, Efquire.

Sir Thomas Gowre, Kt.

Borough of Thirske ..

Sir Thomas Ingram Kt. Will, Franklin Efquire.

Borough of Aldborough.

Sir Soloman Swale, Bar.

Sir Francis Goodrick, Kt.

Borough of Beverley:

Michael Wharton Efquire.

Sir John Hotham, Bar.

Borough of North-Allerton. .

Sir Gilbert Gerard, Kt. and Bar.

Roger Talbot, Efquire.

Borough of Ponfract.

Sir John Dawney, Kt.

WALES

Sir William Lowther, Kt.

F3

Ba

Barons of the Cinque Posts.

Port of Hastings.
Edward Waller Esquire.
Sir Denny Ashburnham Bar.

Town of Winchelsea.

Francis Finch, Esquire. Robert Austin, Gent.

Sir John Robinson, Kt. and Bar. Sir Jo. Austin, Bar.

Port of New Rumney.
Sir Charles Sidley, Bar.
Sir Norton Knatchbull, Bar.

Port of Hyth.

John Harvey, Esquire. Sir Henry wood, Kt. and Bar.

George Montague, Esquire. Edward Lord Hinchenbroke.

Port of Sandwich.

Jo Strode, Esquire.

James Thurbarce, Esquire.

Port of Seaford.

Sir William Thomas, Kt. and Bar. Nicholas Pelham, Esquire.

WALES.



Carnarbon.

Sir Richard Wynne, Bar.

Town of Carnarvon.

William Griffith, Esquire.

Denbigh.

John Wynne, Esquire.

Town of Denbigh.
Sir John Salisbury, Bar.

Flint.

Sir Thomas Hanmer, Bar.

Town of Flint.

Roger Whitely, Esquire.

Flamozgan.

Sir Edward Mansel, Bar.

Town of Cardiffe.

Robert Thomas, Esquire.

Wertoneth.

Henry Wynne, Efquire.

Pem-

Pembzoke.

Arthur Owen, Esquire. Town of Haverd ord- West. Sir Frederick Hyde, Kt. Town of Pembroke. Rowland Lagherne, Esquire.

Montgomery.

Andrew Newport, Esquire. Town of Montgomers Henry Herbert, Esquire.

Radnoz.

Sir Richard Lloyd, Kt. Town of Radnor. Sir Edward Harley, Kt. of the Bath.

Note that some Knights and Burgeffes being lately deceased, others are not yet elected in their Room.

Att one that are Sufficient of Earlies Subject and secondable for all Kirners Of the Executive Power in Temporal matters.

Brief account of the Legislative power in Temporall affairs, having been given, next may be confidered the Executive power in those affairs, and that is generally in the King, he is the Fountain of Justice; he is the Fountain of Justice; he is the Lord Chief Justice of England; and therefore as all the Laws of England are called the Kings Laws, because he is Caput, Principium, & Finis Parliamenti, by which the Laws are made, and that nothing can have the Force of a Law, but what he wills; so all the Courts of Judicature are called the Kings Courts > and all the Judges of those Courts are called the Kings Judges.

The highest Court of Judicature in England is the House of Lords in Parliament; fo that the Parliament is not only Concilium, but Curia, a Court of Judicature, confifting as aforementioned, of all the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, as Judges; and these assisted with the most grave and eminent Lawyers of England both in Com-

mon and Civil Law.

To the Judicature of this Supreme and most Honourable Court, all other Courts and Persons that are Subjects of England, are Subject and accountable for all Crimes

not properly tryable, remediable, or punishable in other inferiour Courts of Justice; and to this Court all last Appeals are: to be made, and from whose Sentence there lies no appeal, but to a succeeding Parliament; and this supreme Judicatory or Judicial Power lyes only in the King and House of Lords; and at the Bar of this High Court may the House of Commons, as the Grand Inquest of the Nation, impeach the highest Subject of England, whether of the Clergy, or of the Lairy, and profecute them till it come to a Sentence, after which there can be no farther proceeding, till the King informed of the whole matter, gives His Royal Affent for the Execution of the faid Sentence, or grant His .

gracious Pardon.

In the late Long Parliament, the House of Commons pretended to be also a Court of Judicature, and at length usurped a most exorbitant power to the total ruine of Monarchical Government, and it is worth observing by what Gradations they arrived thereto. In the time of Queen Elizabeth, and not before, the Commons began to take upon them (as faith Mr. Pryn, a learned Member of that House) to seclude one another for undue Elections; whereas formerly the King and Lords were accounted the fole Judges of all Members of the Commons House, and to have the fole power to judge of their undue Elections, Returns, Misdemeanors, Breaches of Priviledges, and of all other

matters concerning their Membership; also for freeing any Member from Arrest or.
Imprisonments, did wholely and solely belong to the Lords, and not to the Commons, unless it were by special order refer red by the Lords to the House of Commons, as heretofore sometimes hath been
done.

In the time of King Charles the Martyr the Commons went farther, took upon them utterly to expel out of their House some of their fellow Members, as Projectors and Monopolizers, although they had been duly elected : After this in the same Kings time, they expelled all fuch as adhered in Loyalty to the King; next they feeluded and imprisoned all fuch as the Officers of the late rebellious Army impeached, or difliked; then by the help of that Army, 30 or 60 of the Members of that House expelled all the rest of their fellows, and foon after, voted down the King and whole House of Lords, and voted themselves to be the Parliament; to be the fole Legislators and the Supreme Authority of England; into fuch a prodigious height of folly and impiety do men run, when they once allow themselves to pass their due limuss.

Lordy very reconstruction of the

of Elections, Revised Mildenson

hi

21

the

li

Ki

the

han

Thi

min

70.0

Lex

and

BULL

Gr

is ff Ben

Of the Court of Justice called the Kings-Bench

Or the Execution of Laws, after the House of Lords in Parliament, the highest Court in England is the Kings Bench fo called 3 because anciently the King fometimes there fate in person on a high Bench, and his Judges on a low Bench at his Feet, to whom the Judicature be-

longs in the absence of the King.

In this Court are handled the Pleas of the Crown, all things that concern loss of life, or member of any Subject; for then the King is concerned, because the Life and Limbs of the Subject belong only to the King, fo that the Pleas here are between the King and the Subject. Here are also handled all Treasons, Felonies, Breach of Peace, Oppression, Misgovernment, &c. This Court moreover hath power to examine and correct all Errors in facto or in jure of all the Judges and Justices of Eng-Land in their Judgements and Proceedings, and this not only in Pleas of the Crown, but in all Pleas Real, Personal, and mixt, except only in the Exchequer,

In this High Court fit commonly Four Grave Reverend Judges, whereof the First is stiled the Lord Chief Justice of the Kings Bench, and is created not by Patent, but by a short Writ, thus. Fohanni Keeling Militi salutem. Sciatis quod constituimus vos Fusticiarium nostrum Capitalem ad placita coram nobis tenenda, durante beneplacito

nostro. Teste me ipfo apud Westm.

The rest of the Judges of the Kings Bench hold their places by Letters Patents in these words, Rex omnibus ad quos prasentes literæ pervenirint salutem. quod constituimus diledum & fidelem Richardum Rainsford Militem, unum Jufticitriorum ad placita coram nobis tenenda, durante beneplacito nostro. Teste, &c.

These Judges and all the Officers belonging to this Court have all Salaries from the King, and the chief of them have Robes and Liveries out of the great Ward-

robe:

In this Court all young Lawyers that have been called to the Bar are allowed

to plead and practice.

This Court may grant Prohibitions to keep other Courts, both Ecclesiastical and Temporal within their Bounds and due Jurisdiction.

The Jurisdiction of this Court is general, and extendeth to all England; is more uncontroulable than any other Court; for the Law prefumes that the King is alwayes

ratio

Co

0719

200 iouo

there in perion.

None may be Judge in this Court, unless he be a Serjeant of the Degree of the Coif, that is a Serjeant at Law, whoupon taking this high Degree is obliged to wear a Lawn Coif under his Cap for ever aiter. and is created

VI-100

2111 ito

citts TE-

ati

Ri-

班,

ties

1YE

ird-

hat

ped

to

A List of the several Officers belonging to His Majesties Court of Kings-Bench.

Ord Chief Justice Sir John Keeling, / Knight.

Justices are Sir Thomas Twifden, Knight and Baroner; Sir Richard Rainsford Knight;

Sir William Morton, Knight.

Clerk of the Crown, Sir Thomas Fan-Shaw Knight, his Secondary Jasper Waterhoule, Elquire.

Protonotary, Sir Robert Henley Knight, his Secondary William Livefay, Elquire.

Marshal or Keeper of the Kings Bench Prison, Stephen Mosedell, Esquire.

Custos Brevium , Juftinian Pager Ef-

quire.

Andrew Vivean, and Francis Woodward; Clerks of the Paper-Office.

Sealer of the Writs, Edward Coleman. Gilbert Barrel Clark of the Rules. Clerk of the Errors, Henry Field.

George Bradford Clerk for Filing Declas rations, a Cryer, Porter, and some other inferiour Officers.

Then there are Filacers for the feveral Counties of England, whose Office is in this Court to make out all Process upon original Writs, as well real as personal, and mixt. They were lately these that follow:

Hum

Humphrey Ironmonger, Edward Parnel' fames Buck, Samuel Astrey, Francis Greg, John Hynde, Thomas Stone, Thomas Leach, Gilbert Eveleigh, Henry Ewin, Joshua Langrige, William Oglethorp, John Philips, William Osborn, Rob. Hyde, and Anthony Rouse.

The manner of Tryals in this and all other Common Law Courts in England, being different from that of all other Countries, and peculiar to England, shall be at large described apart in a Chapter with other peculiars.

Of the Court of Common Pleas.

I He next Court for execution of Laws is the Court of Common-Pleas, so ealled, because there are debated the usual Pleas between Subject and Subject. Some fay this Court as well as other Courts, were at first held in the Kings House wheresoever he resided; but by the Statute of Magna Charta it was ordained, that this Court should not be ambulatory, but be held at a certain place, and that hath ever since been in Westminster-Hall.

None but Serjeants at Law may plead in this Court, and so many of them as the King shall appoint, are bound by oath to affist all that have any Cause depending in

that Court.

This.

ni lor

216

Ren

Were

ind

40

龄.

200

on !

DOW

the?

tel >

bi-

Az-

all

ther

ni.

pap-

285

16

[82]

me

me

12-

that

but ath

din

the

h to

gin

This Court may grant prohibitions as the Court of the Kings Bench doth.

The chief Judge in this Court is called the Lord Chief Justice of the Common-Pleas, or of the Common-Bench; holdeth his place by Letters Patent durante beneplacite; and so do the other inferiour Judges of this Court whereof there are commonly three.

In this Court all Civil Causes Real and Personal are usually tryed according to the

strict Rule of the Law.

Real Actions are pleadable in no other Court, nor Fines levyed, or Recoveries suffered but only in this Court at West-

minster.

The King allows to the Lord Chief Jula tice of this Courta Fee, Reward, Robes, and two Tun of Wine, as is done to the Lord Chief Justice of the other Bench; also to the other Judges of this Court, and to four Serjeants, is allowed Fees, Reward, and Robes to each one.

In the 11th and 12th of Edward 3. there were eight Judges belonging to the Common Pleas, at other times feven, fix, and five; and so in the time of Henry 6. and Edward 4. but fince usually but four, as at this

Before the Reign of Queen-Mary, these, and the rest of the twelve Judges rode upon Mules, and not upon Horses, as they now do, in great State at the beginning of the Term.

hing to atknowledge a Hebe by

A List of the several Officers belonging to His Majesties Court of Common-pleas.

Ord Chief Justice Sir John Vaughan, Kt. Sir Thomas Tyrrel, Kt. Sir John Archer, Kt. Sir William Wylde, Kt. and Bar. these are the present Judges of that Tribunal.

0

of.

and

the

Wife

Then there is an Officer called Cuftos Brevium, the first Clerk of the Court, whose Office it is to receive and keep all Writs returnable in that Court, to receive of the Protonotaries, all the Records of Nisi Prius called Postea's. He holdeth his Place by Patent from the King, and hath the Gift of the second Protonotary's Place, and of the Clerk of the Juries. Sir Foseph Ash hath this Office, and doth execute it by his Deputy Thursby Esquire.

There are three Protonotaries, a word compounded of Greek and Latin (which with the Antients was usual) and signifies the sinst Notaries: they are chief Clerks of this Court, and by their Office are to enter and inroll all Declarations; Pleadings, which the Filazers did formerly promiscuously do, Assistes, Judgments, and Actions, to make out Judicial Writs, &c.

These considerable Offices are in the hands of Thomas Robinson, Alan Lockhart, and Humphrey Wirley Esquires. The Chirographer (also from two Greek words signifying to acknowledge a Debt by setting

ones hand) is an Officer who ingrosseth Fines acknowledged, &c. He holdeth his Place also by Patent, and is at present Mr. Sparks in trust for Sir William Drake, who doth execute it by a Deputy Mr. Wayt.

All these Officers aforementioned sit in the Court covered with black round knit Caps, according to the mode immediately before the invention of Hats, which was since the beginning of the Reign of Queen Elizabeth. Moreover they are all sworn, and have their Offices for life as

a Freehold.

2000年

and a second and a

ne m

lead-

proand

and an

ntin

68

There are in this Court 3 Officers unfworn, and hold their Places durante bene p lacito; One Clerk of the Treasury, Mr. George Ingram, who hath the charge of keeping the Records of this Court, and makes out all Records of Nife Prise, and divers other things. This Office is in the Gift of the Lord Chief Justice . 2. Clerk of the Inrol ments of Fines and Recoveries, who is by Statute under the three puilne Judges of this Court, and removeable at their pleasure. Note that the Inrolement of Fines and Recoveries, or any part thereof by Stat 23 Eliz.cap. 3.is of as good force and validity in Law to all intents and purpoles, for to much of any of them fo inrolled, as the same being extant and remaining, were or ought by Law to be: The general neglect whereof in this Kingdom hath occasioned many Law Suits, and hath proved in process of time exceeding dangerous to many mens Estates. 3. The Clerk

Clerk of the Outlawrics, Mr. Annuel; who makes out the Writs of Capias Utlagatum, after the Outlawry in the name of the Kings Atturney, whole Deputy he is

pro tempore.

There are five Clerks more, r. Clerk of the Kings Silver, Henry Nurse Esquire, unto whom every Fine or Final Agreement in sale of Lands is brought, after it hath been with the Custos Brevium, and to whom Money is paid for the Kings ule. 2. Clerk of the Warrants, Mr. Thomas Brown, executed by a Deputy Mr. Fames Maya, who entreth all Warrants of Atturney for Plaintiff, and Defendant. Clerks of the Juries, Mn. John Green, who makes out the Writs called HabeasCorpora and Distning as for appearance of the Jury either in this Court, or at the Affifes in the Country, 4. Clerk of the Efioins or Excules for lawful cause of ablenge, Mr. Townley. 3. Clerk of the Super Jedeas, Mr. Abbot, which is held by Patent, but before King James time made by the Exchequer.

In this Court are also Filazers for the leveral Counties of England, so called from the French Fil, a Thred, because they file their Writs. These make out all Process upon Original Writs, and do many other things too long to be here fet down, of these there are 14. viz. Fabian Philips Esquire, who hath London, Middlesex, Huntington, and Cambridge Shires. The rest of the Counties are divided amongst

thefe



Of the Court called the Exche-

He next Court for Execution of Laws is that called the Exchequer, fo called as some think, from a Chequer-wrought Carpet, covering the great Table in that Court, as the Court of Green Cloth in the Kings house is so called from the Green Carpet, or elfe from the French word Efchequier a Chess board, because the Accomptants in that Office were wont to use such Boards in their Calculation. Here are tryed all causes which belong to the Kings Treasury or Revenue, as touching Accounts, Dibursements, Customs, and all Fines imposed upon any man. In this Court may fit the Lord Treasurer, the Chancellor of the Exchequer, the Lord Chief Baron, and four other Learned Judges called Barons of the Exchequer, and one other Curfitor Baron, but the two first seldom sit, and the five last Seldom fail. The first of these five is the Principal Judge of this Court, and anfwers the Bar or the Barifters, who direct their Speech to him, takes Recognizances for the Kings Debts, &c. It is an Office of High Honour and Profit, he is styled Lord Chief Baron, is Created by Letters Patents to hold this Dignity, Quam dieu bene

bene le geffertt, wherein he hath a more fixed estate then the Chief Justices of either Bench, for the Law intends this an Estate for Life; in the absence of the Lord Chief Baron, the other three Barons fupply his place, according to their Senlority, but the fifth is faid to be a Cursitor of the Court, and administers, the Oaths to the Sheriffs, Under-Sheriffs, Baylifs, Searchers, Surveyors, Gc. of the Cultomhouse

In the Exchequer are held two Courts,

one of Law, another of Equity.

All Judicial Proceedings according to Law are coram Baronibus; but the Court of Equity held in the Exchequer Chamber is coram The faurario, Cancellario, & Baronibus. This Court had its beginning primo Ph. & Mar.

The Authority of this Court is of original jurisdiction without any Commissi-

te d

ed

â

185

Cê

TS

ca til.

Note also, that all the other forementioned Courts were not Instituted by any Statute or written Law, but have their Original from the antient Cuftom of the

Kingdom.

For a long time after the Conquest, there fat in the Exchequer, both Spiritual and Temporal Barons of the Realm, and in later times there fate in their places others that were not Peers of the Realm, yet stiled Barons quia ibi federe solebant

All the Twelve Judges belonging to these High

The prelent State

High Tribunals fir in Robes and Square Caps, like those Doctors of Divinity, because (assome say) they were antiently most commonly Clergy-men and Doctors, Bishops, or Prelates.

A List of the several Officers belonging to His Majesties Court of Exchequer.

too

ma Re

bra

TIE

25 8

Pare

tot

tofo

two

the

Off

the !

Deb

In the Upper Exchequer.

He Kings Remembrancer Thomas Lord Vicount Fansham, in whose Office are 8 fworn Clerks, whereof John Payn and Thomas Hall Elquires, at present are the two Secondaries; the rest are Ansel Beaumont, Hugh Frankland, Butler Buggin, George Wats, Nicholas San-

ders, &c.

In this Office pass all the Accounts concerning the Kings Revenue, for Customs, Excise, Hearth-money, Subsidies, and all Ayds granted to the King in Parliament, and all other Accounts of what nature foever concerning the Kings Revenue either certain or cafual. All Securities either by Bond or Recognizances to the Kings Majesty for any of his Debts are All Proceedings upon any taken here. Statute by Information for Custom Excifes, or any other penal Law. All proceedings

Bi-

mrt

物力度

elent

Ax-

usler

S\$8=

uft-

dies ,

1112-

TENT

s to

2119

ings

dings upon the said Bonds or Recognizances, or any other Bonds taken in the Kingsname, by Officers appointed thereunto under the Great Seal of England, and transmitted into this Office for recovery thereof. From hence issue forth Process to cause all Accountants to come in and account. In the Court of Exchequer therebeing a Court of Equity, all proceedings touching the same are in this Office, with many other things concerning the Kings Revenue. This Office is in the Kings Gift.

Next is the Lord Treasurers Remembrancer, John Osburn Esquire, whose Office is to make Process against all Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs, &c., for their Accounts, and many other things of moment, as Estreat-Rules, all Charters and Letters Patents, whereupon any Rents are reserved to the King. In this Office there were heretofore twelve sworn Clerks; whereof the two first were called Secondaries; but since the Tenures were taken away, the said Office is declined, and the number of Clerks diminished. This Office also is in the Kings Gift.

Clerk of the Pipe is Sir Robert Crook Knight, who hath all the Accounts and Debts due to the King, drawn down out of the Remembrancers Office, and chargeth them down in the Great Roll or Pipe, and therefore probably was it called the Pipe Office. He hath under him eight sworn Clerks, William Burnet Esquire, chief Secondary, Nicholas Highmore, Wil. Sat-

G certhwayte,



1-

IS,

ing

小田小

ead at angs and aufe

heir

10-

er,

QÉ

2W0

the

湖)

古山

Loss

als

Treasurer; and to write them out, to be levied for the King also, to make Schedules for such Summs, as are to be discharged.

Auditors of the Imprest, Bartholemen Beal, and Robert Wylde Esquires who audit the great accounts of the Kings Customs, Wardrobe, Mint, First Fruits, and Tenths, Naval and Military Expences,

Moneys imprested, &c.

Auditors of the Revenue there are seven: Sir Edmond Sawyer, Kt. John Philips Esq; Sir Joseph Seymour, Kt. Aldworth, Parsons, Morice, Esquires, and Sir William Godolphin, Kt. These audit all the accounts of the Kings other Revenue, that ariseth by Aydes granted in Parliament.

Remembrancer of First Fruits and Tenths, James Roger Esq; whose Deputyes George Farrington, and William Prettyman, take all Compositions for First Fruits and Tenths, and make process against such as pay not the same, this Office is kept in

Hatton Garden.

There are also two other considerable Officers, called Deputy Chamberlains, Mr. Vines and Mr Lawrence, in whose Office at Westminster are preserved all the Countersoyles of the Talleys, (whereof more anon) so exactly ranged by Months and years, that they may presently be found out, to be joyned with their respective Stock or Tally when thereunto required, which being done and proving true, they deliver the same, attested for a law-

g 2 ful

The present State

ful Tally; to the Clerk of the Pipe, for to be allowed in the Great Roll, but in case any corruption hath been used, the fame is easily and foon discovered, and the Offender severely punished by Fine and imprisonment.

There are alfo divers other Officers, as Clerk of the Parcels, Clerk of the Nichils, Marshals, Usher of the Exchequer, whose Office is executed by a Deputy, also 4 under Uthers.

of the other part of the Exchequer, called by some the Lower Exchequer, where the Kings Revenue is received and disbursed, with admirable Order and Frugality.

He Principal Officer is the Lord Treasurer, of whom see the First Part of the Pref. State of England.

Since the Death of the Earl of Southampton, 1667. This great Office hath been in the hands of five Commissioners:

Now there are but three Commissioners, the Lord Albley, Sir Thomas Clifford, and Sir John Duncomb, who execute the same at Whitehall. They have each one a con-

fidera_

14

Ca

112

fiderable Salary from the King. There is one Secretary, Sir George Downing, Knight and Baronet.

Next is the Chancellour of the Exchequer, who is also an Officer of great Account and Authority, he hath a principal power, not onely in the Exchequer Court, but also here in the managing and disposing of the Kings Revenue: he hath also the Custody of the Exchequer Seat. This Office is injoyed by the forementioned

Lord Ashley.

nip-

ath

MIS:

1000 N

200

ame

(0) desin

Then there are two Chamberlaines of the Exchequer, Sir Nicholas Steward, and Mr. Hyldiard, in whose Custody are all Antient Records , Leagues and Treaties with forreign Princes, the Standards of Moneys, Weights and Measures, those antient famous Books, called Doomes-day, and the Black book of the Exchequer, whereof the former is Liber Cenfualis totius Anglia, the Tax Book of England, made by William the Conqueror, wherein is described all the Lands of England, with the true value, and their Owners name, it was fix years in making, viz. from the 14th to the 20th year of that King, and called at first Rotulus Wintonia, but fince named Doomes-day Book, because therein was fet down an exact Account, not onely of all the Cities, Towns, and Villages of England, but the number of Families of Men, Souldiers, Husbandmen, Bondmen, Servants, Cattle; how much mony, what Rent, how much Meadow, Pasture, Woods G .3

The present State

Woods, Tillage, Common, Marsh, Heath, every one possessed: and when any one cited, or any difference arose about those things or Taxes, &c. there was no place for denying or deceiving the King (whereof many men ever made little Confesence, though all good Christians ever counted it a grievous and hainous sin) when this Book was opened, like as it will be at the opening of the Book at the great day of doom, or general Judgment of the World. This Book is kept under three Locks and Keys, not to be lookt into under 6s. 8 d. and for every line transcribed is to be

mon mon

Ta

Au

Tal

ttes

des

HA

the the

rea

oth

Tel

tin !

1100

King

200

four

ites

ove

LY B

西河

paid 4d.

Next is the Anditor of the Receipts, Sir Robert Long, whose Office is to file the Bills of the Tellers, whereby they charge themselves with all moneys received, and to draw all Orders to be figned by the Commissioners of the Treasury, for issuing forth all moneys by vertue of Privy Seals, which are recorded and lodged in his Office. He also makes debentures to the several Persons, who have Fees, Annuities, or Pensions by Letters Patents from the King out of the Exchequer, and dirests them for payment to the Tellers. He receives every week the state of the account of each Teller, and also weekly certifies the whole to the Commissioners of the Treasury, who immediately present the estimate or Ballance to the King. takes the Tellers Accounts in gross at Easter and Michaelmas. By him are kept the feveral Registers appointed for paying all persons in course upon several Branches of the Kings Revenue. He is Scriptor Taliorum hath five Clerks to manage the who'e estate of Moneys received, disbursed, and

remaining.

江 江 好 的 也 的 也

He

10-

kly

titt

He

fer

10

Next there are four Tellers, Laurence Squib, John Loving Elquires, Sir George Downing aforementioned, and Sir William Doily Kt. Their Office is to receive all moneys due to the King; and thereupon to throw down a Bill through a Pipe into the Tally Court, where it is received by the Auditors Clerk, who there attends to write the words of the faid Bill upon a Tally, and then deliver the fame to be entred by the Clerk of the Pells, or his under Clerk, who there attends to enter it in his Book: then the Tally is cloven by the two Deputy Chamberlains, who have their Seals, and while the Senior Deputy reads one part, the Junior examines the other part with the other two Clerks.

Clerk of the Pells is William Wardour Esquire, whose Office is to enter every Tellers Bill into a Parchment skin, (in Latin Pellie, whence this Office hath its name,) all receipts and payments for the King, for what cause, or by whom soever, and is in nature of a Comtroller, hath four Clerks, whereof one is for the Introites, and another for the Exitus. Moreover he is to make weekly, and half years
ly Books, both of the Receipts and Payments, which are delivered to the Com-

missioners of the Treasury.

G 4

The prefent State

In the Tally Court sit the Deputies of the two Chamberlains Edward Faulconbridge and John Low Esquires, who cleave the Tallies, and examine each piece a part.

A Tally in the Exchequer from the French Verb Tailler, to cut, is a very antient and most certain way of avoiding all tozenage in the Kings Revenue; the like no where else in Christendom, and is after this manner.

He that payes the King any moneys, reeeives for his Acquittance a Tally, that is,
the one half of a stick cloven with certain
proportionable Notches thereon, expresfive of the sum from the said Deputy Chamberlains, who keep the other cloven part
of the stick called the Foyl, and deliver
it to the Tally Joyners on the other side of
the Exchequer, who are also Deputies to
the Chamberlains, and they joyn it with
the Foyl, which agreeing, they give it
their Test, and send it by an Officer of
their own to the Pipe where their Quietus
est is engrossed in Parchment.

Other Officers in the Exchequer are the two Ushers, Robert and Philip Packer Esquires, whose Office is to take care to secure the Exchequer by day and by night, and all the Avenues leading to the same, and to surnish all necessaries, as Books, Paper, &c.

tiD.

There

Ki

62

VON

fre

010

CON

app

mc

or I

rece

此

and t

shat

lactic.

phi

12HCC

Treat

In

は山山山地

111

in fa

m-

art

Yet

of

to.

rith

It

of

tu:

are

are

by

the

25

set &

There is also a Tally Cutter, and four

Messengers.

By long continuance, and the wifeft contrivances that the ablest men of many ages could invent, the Exchequer of the King of England is become the best orde-

red publick Revenue in the world.

Though the number of Officers in the Exchequer is far greater than in any other of the Kings Courts, yet not near fo great as the Financiers and other Officers belonging to the Revenues of the French King, who are fo many, that their Fees eat up three parts in four of the whole Revenue: whereas for rewarding all the Officers in the English Exchequer, whereof most are ever persons of Estates. Parts, and great Integrity, it costs the King a very inconfiderable fum of money, as will eafily appear to any one who shall consider that in case of a gift from the King of Moneys or Penfion out o his Exchequer, he that receives it pays but 5 l. per cent. amongst the Tellers, Auditors, Clerk of the Pells, and their Clerks, and to all other Officers whatfoever; and which is remarkable, there goes not amongst the faid Officers and Clerks so much as 5 s. per cent. out of publick Payments, as for the Navy, Ordnance, Wardrobe, Mint, to the Cofferer, Treasurer of the Chamber, &c.

In case of Moneys paid in by any of the Kings Tenants, Receivers, it costs them fometimes but fix pence, and at most but 3 s., for every payment under a thousand

nounds-U 5

The prefent State

pounds; and that goes only to the Clerks for their pains in writing and attending.

The bringing in of all moneys to the King costs his Majesty amongst Receivers, Collectors, and all others in the Country not above 2 s. in the pound; and at his Exchequer it costs him in a manner nothing at all; for the Tellers, who are bound to the King in 20000 l. security, for the true discharge of their great trusts, have under 33 l. per an. for their Salary from the King, and the two Clerks of each Teller, who constantly attend their Offices, have nothing at all from the King.

The Court of the Dutchy of Lan-

There is another Court at Westminster, cailed the Court of the Dutchy of Lancaster, which takes Cognizance of all Causes that any way concern the Revenue belonging to that Dutchy, which hath been long fince annext to the Crown.

The chief Judge of this Court is the Chancellor of the Dutchy, who is affifted by the Atturney of the Dutchy. There are divers other Officers of this Court, a lift of whose Names here follow.

one of His Majesties most honourable. Privy Council. Sir John Hath, Attur-

ney

ney Genera. Sir John Curzon, Receiver General: Sir Thomas Trevor, Knight of the Bath, and John Fanshaw Esq; Auditors. Sir Gilbert Gerard, Clerk of the Dutchy, Thomas Desborough, Messenger: 17 his Court is kept at Westminster by the Lower Exchequer, and the Office of Sir Gilbert Gerard at Grays Inn.

Of the High Court of Chance-

Ext to the Kings Bench in Westminsteral Hall, is wisely placed this High Court, to mitigate the Rigour of that sit is called Curiz Cancellaria, as some judge, because as some think, the Judge of this Court sate antiently intra Cancellos or Lattices, as the East end of one Churches being seperated per cancellos from the body of the Church, as peculiarly belonging to the Priest, were thence called Chancels.

ter, of

nue ath

rere

ut;

2004

tur-

Womb of all our Fundamental Laws, the Fountain of all our proceedings in Law, the Original of all other Courts. It is as antient as the Civility of the Nation, though perhaps by another name.

This Court proceeds either ordinarily, according to the Laws, Statutes, and Cuf-

tomes

142

ting out Writs, mandatory, and remedial; Writs of Grace, or else according to Equity and Conscience, and by English Bill, so that the Chancery hath two Courts in one, the equitable part, is by Bills, Answers and Decrees to examine Frauds, Combinations, Trusts, secretuses, &c. to moderate the Rigour of the Laws, and rescue men out of the hands of their Oppressions. To relieve a man, especially in three things, viz. against Cheats, unfortunate accidents and breaches of Trust.

部

20

20 Hi

其由

Off

CEL

Iti

W. W.

te

2

tion

bier Ch

Itt.

Son

Ca

late

Mal

Out of this Court iffue out Writs or Summons for Parliaments, Edicts, Proclamations, Charters, Protections, Safe Conducts, Writs of Moderata Misericordia, when any person hath been amerced too high, and for a reasonable part of Goods for Widdows and Orphans, Patents for Sheriffs, Writs of Certiorari to remove Records, and falle Judgements in inferiour Courts, Writs of Audita Querela, and Scire facias, here are sealed and inrolled; Letters Patent, Treaties and Leagues with forreign Princes, Deeds betwixt Party and Party touching their Lands, and Eftates or Purchalers taking recognizances and making of Extents upon Statutes and Recognizances for payment of Moneys, or fecuring of Contracts. Writs Remedial or Magilterial, Commissions of Appeal, Oyer and Terminer, &c. Court of Common Pleas, which are beawixt Subject and Subject, hath its Origi12.

and cannot hold Pleas without it.

For the Latin part of this Court, are the 24 Cursitors; and for the English part, are the six Clerks.

The Court of Equity that proceeds not according to Law, is no Court of Record, and therefore binds onely the person, not

his Lands or Goods.

The Judge of this Court is the Lord Chancellor, or Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of England. He is here the fole Judge, whereas in other Courts there are three or four Judges, but he may and doth often in cases of greater weight and difficulty, in cases of Law, call some of the other Judges to his affishance, and therefore it is said, this Office may be discharged by one that is no professed Lawyer, as it was almost always antiently, and so of later times by Sir Christopher Hatton, and after by Doctor Williams Bishop of Lincoln, to their great praise and commendation.

It is the highest Dignity in England that a Lay-man is capable of, it is Summum ambientis animi quasi Solstitium, and the Chancellor is Magistratuum omnium Antis-

Antiently, the Lord Chancellor had fometimes his Vicechancellor, commonly called Keeper of the Great Seal, but of later times they differ onely in name.

In France, he that is made Chancellour is durante vita, his place cannot be taken

away,

away, although the Seales may. It is faid there, that he is so to attend to the sole Interest of the King and People, that he must not be sensible of any Relations or other confideration, and therefore he may not put himself in mourning, neither for his own Father, nor for the King himfelt.

Chancellours have been in England, as the learned Dugdale finds, as foon as Christianity was embraced by the Saxons.

The Chancellor is faid to be keeper of the Kings Conscience, to judge secundum aquum & bonum, according to equity andconscience, he is to moderate the to deelbo-Sixaist the exact rigour and letter of the Law, whereunto other Judges are strictly tyed: for the Princes of this Realm, in imitation of the King of Kings, governing, the World by justice and mercy, have erected two supreme Tribunals, together at the upper end of Westminster-Hall, one of Justice, wherein nothing but the firica Letter of the Law is observed, and the other of Mercy, wherein the Rigour of the Law is tempered with the sweetness of Equity, which is nothing elfe but Mercy. qualifying the sharpness of Justice.

This Court being a Court of Conscience, the less it is perplexed with the quitks of Lawyers, the more it is guided by Conscience and Equity, and therefore the Kings of England would have this Court superiour to the other Tribunals, that for if any thing was done amis by those follow-

ing

ing the Riggur of the Law, here good by Conscience and Equity, it might be amended; wherein they followed the noble Pattern of the Great Constantine, qui omnes suas leges imperfectas esse voluit ut inde subditi sui appellarent ad Episcopos, and therefore in all former times, the Judges of this Court were chosen out of the Clergy, able Divines, who by their skil in the Law of God, and of Nations, were best able to judge according to Moderation and Equity, and most willing to execute accordingly: also fittest to dispose

of the Kings spiritual Benefices.

Besides when this High Office was given to Bishops and Clergy men, in whom wealth and a publick Spirit being usually conjoyned, what great publick Acts of Piety and Charity, were done by them for this Nation? to mention onely in Oxford, What noble and rich foundations are Christchurch , Magdalens , New Colledge , and Merton Colledge? all founded by Bishops that were Chancellors; and on the contrary, fince the places of Chancellor, Treafurer, Privy Seal, &c. have been usually in the Hands of Lay-men, what one great work hath been done for the Publick, but onely wealth heaped up for their own private Families.

The manner of Proceeding in this Court, is much like that in the Courts of the Civil Law, the Actions by Bill or Plaint, the Witnesses examined in private, the Decrees in Engli b or Latin, not in French.

No

The Chancellor or Lord Keeper hath twelve affiftants, antiently called Clerici, or Magistri Cancellaria, because they were usually in Holy Orders, and all Doctors of Laws, for Master and Doctor was antiently the same, as at this day, a Doctor in the Arts, is called Magister in Artibue.

The first of these is called Master of the Rolls, a place of great dignity, and is in the gift of the King, either for life or during His Majesties pleasure; and this Officer hath jure Officii, the gist of those considerable Offices of the six Clerks in Chancery, hath the keeping of the Rolls, hath the House of the converted Jews now called the Rolls, and in the absence of the Chancellor heares Causes and makes Orders by Vertue of a Commission, with two Masters and not jure Officii.

One reason why the Masters of Chancery were ever Civilians, may be, because for all cases almost imaginable some Law or case conformable thereunto, may be setched by a good Civilian out of that Law of Laws, called the Civil Law. Another may be, because the Chancery more antient then in any other Court of England (for all Original writs and Comissions, whereupon the other Courts do ground all their proceedings do come from thence) hath probably been taken from the Civil Law, divers points of proceedings not

uled

used in Common Law Courts, as the Defendants answering to the Bill, and Oath, though to the accusing of a mans felf, in divers matters dammageable, and penal; also by the whole manner of publication, the depolitions of Witneffes, by the examining of witnesses upon Interrogatories, and in perpetuam rei memoriam, by the term and use of final Decree, and many other points differing from the Common Law, and wholly agreeing with the Civil Law.

This Court is alwayes open, when all the others are shut, but onely in Termtime; so that if a man be wrongfully imprisone d, in the Vacation time out of Term, the Lord Chancellour may grant his Writ of Habeas Corpus, and do him justice according to Law; So likewise may this Court grant Prohibitions in time of Va-

A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR

made and of the solid till contains our

cation, as well as in Term time.

A List of the several Officers belonging to the High Court of Chancery.

SIR Orlando Bridgman Knight and Barronet, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of England, Then the 12 Masters of the Chancery as followeth.

Sir Harbottle Grimfton Baronet, Mafter

of the Rolls.

Sir William Childe Knight, Dofter of Laws.

Sir Justinian Lewin Knight, Doctor of ..

Sir Thomas Efcourt Knight.

Sir Mundeford Bramston Knight Doctor of Laws.

Sir Nathaniel Hobart, Knight. Sir William Glascock, Knight.

Sir John Coel Knight.

Sir Robert Stewart, Knight.

Sir Timothy Baldwin, Knight Doctor of Laws.

Sir Andrew Harket Knight. Sir William Beversham.

The House founded at first for the conwerted fews, was after their expulsion out of England, annext for ever to the Office of Master of the Rolls, where he hath the custody of all Charters, Patents, Commissions, Deeds, Recognisances, which be-

ing

G

m P2

to

00

EXI

Pat

Te

ing made up in Rolls of Parchments gave occasion of the Name.

At present there are kept all the Rolls since the beginning of Henry 7, the rest are kept in the Tower of London.

In his gift are belides the lix Clerks Offices, the Offices of the Examiners, and

three Clerks of the Pettibag.

Next Clerk of the Crown, Henry Barker, Esquire; this Office is of high importance; he is either by himself or Deputy continually to attend the Keeper of the Great Seal for special matters of State, and hath a place in the Higher House of Parliament; he makes all Writs for summoning Parliaments, and upon a Warrant directed to him by the Speaker of the House of Commons upon the Death or removal of any Member, he makes a Writ for a new Election.

Protonatary of this Court is Robert Pefcod, Esquire; this Office is chiefly to expedite Commissions for Embassies.

It is executed by a Deputy.

Clerk of the Hamper of Hannaper, sometime stilled Warden of the Hannaper. Whose Office is to receive all the Money due to the King for the Seals of Charters, Patents, Commissions and Writs, and to attend the Keeper of the Seal dayly in Term time, and at all times of Sealing, with leather baggs now (but antiently probably with Hampers) wherein are put all sealed Charters, Patents, Gre. and then those



de.

fo.

1 25

00-

1 23

itt

tn

100

unt

in

VIII-

ints;

Ing

ards

TY ?

e of

125.

ntiff

511

Rel;

200

4 4

THE P

Examiners in Chancery there are two, Sir Robert Peyton, and Sir Nicholas Strode. Their Office is to examine the Witnesses in any suit on both sides on their Oaths.

This Office also is executed at the Rolls. Clerks of the Petty Bag in Chancery are three, Edmund Warcup Esq; John Hob-son Esq; and George Low, Esq; they are under the master of the Rolls. Their Office is to make all Patents for Customers, Comtrollers, all Conge d'essires, sirst summons of Nobility, Clergy, Knights, Civizens, and Burgesses to Parliament, Geo.

The Subpena Office is to issue out Writs

to call a person into Chancery.

This Office is in the hands of Frances Lady Vane, Sir Walter Vane, and Charles

Vane: and executed by a Deputy.

Clerk of the Patents or of Letters Patents under the Great Seal of England, is Sir Richard Pygot, and executed by a De-

puty, erected 16 fac.

The Register of the Court of Chancery, the Earl of St. Albans, under whom are three Deputy Registers for the Court, two Deputy Registers for the Rolls, two entring Clerks and a Keeper of the Books.

Cursiters Office in the Chancery, is to make out Original Writs, they were antiently called Clerici de Cursu, of these there are twenty four, whereof each one hath certain Counties and Cities allotted to them, into which they make out such Original Writs as are required. These Clerks

Clerks are a Corporation within themthemselves, and are all persons of Quality whose names follow.

The Names of the Cursiters now in being, are these that follow.

21

da

tha

of

dex

rei

3/

H

F

ha

ble

200

2n

ney

版

the

TO

10

10

Ich

07

John Symonds, Principal.

William Barker Affistants.

Benjamin Gladman Saffistants.

Henry Edmonds. Ge. Norbury. Abr.

Nelson.Rich Plumpton.Roger Brown. John

Norbury. Richard Cross. Edmund Eyre.

Will. Adderley. Abr. Skynner. Jo. Shelbury. Will. Plumpton. Thomas Fisher. Elias

Gladman. Roger Twisden. Ben. Storke.

John More. William Loe. H. Amhurst. Philip Barecrost. Rich. Parmee, Esquires;

who execute these Offices by themselves, or by their Deputies, This Office is kept near

Lincolns Inn.

Clerk of the Presentations of Spiritual

Benefices, Edwes Esquire.

Commissioners, Sir George Courthop, Sir Edm. Turner, Halfal, Esq.

Alienation Office, N. Crew, Esq. Receiver Gen. Joh. Nichols.

All the forementioned Courts of Judicature at Wesiminster, are opened four times the year, called the sour Termes, viz. Easter Term, which beginneth alwayes



viz. after the end of Hilary Term, and after the end of Trinity Term, two by two of these principal Judges ride several Circuits; and at the Principal Town of every County, fit to hear and determine all Causes of lesser moment both civil and criminal, a most excellent wife Constitution begun by King Hen. 2. Anno 1176. who at first divided England into fix Circuits (not the same that are now) and to each Circuit allotted three judges. Wales also is divided into two Circuits, North and South Wales, for which are defigned in like manner two Sergeants at Law for each Circuit. These Judges give Judgment of the Pleas of the Crown and all Common Pleas within those Counties, dispatching ordinarily in two or three days all Controversies in a County that are grown to iffue in the fore-mentioned Courts at London between Plaintiffs and Defendants, and that by their Peers: a Jury of 12 men, ex viceneto, out of the neighbourhood, where about the business lyes. So that twice a year, in England and Wales, Justice may be faid to be rightly and speedily administred even at our own doors.

Besides, the forementioned Courts at Westminster, Henry 8. erected for the more ease of the Subject, a Court in the North of England, another for the County of Wales and Counties adjoyning; and intended another for Cornwall and Devonshire; and these in manner of those

Courts

C

000

(0

Co

ere

(00

N

t2

but

Kin

Co

part

ties

Nob

men

His

of th

do m

(B) 0

Par. 2. of England.

からは後ののの のなったい 多川 ちっ

ys

re

en- uy a- s. d dy

he an-

Courts called in France Parlements, where all cases might be decided both according to the Laws of England, and according to equity in Chancery: Of these Courts, that for Cornwal was never fully erected, those people desiring rather to come to London for Justice; that of the North, was by the late long Parliament taken away, and fo was that of Wales; but this last fince the Restauration of the King again erected. Of this Court or Council of the Marshes of Wales is a Lord President, at present the Lord Vaughan, Earl of Carbury, divers Councellors, Secretary, Attourney, Sollicitor, Surveyor, who have Salaries from His Majefty.

Having given a brief Account of the Civil Government of all England in General; next shall be described the particular Government of Counties, Hundreds, Cities, Burroughs, and Villages.

For the Civil Government of all Counties, the King makes choice of some of the Nobility, Clergy, Gentry, and Lawyers, men of worth and parts, who have their usual residence in the County, so many as His Majesty pleaseth, to keep the Peace of the County, and these, by Commission under the great Seal, are called Justices of Peace, and such of them in whom the King doth more particularly confident

The present State

or respect, are called Justices of the Quorum, from those words in the Commission, Quorum A. B. unum esse volumus, that is, some business of more importance, may not be transacted without the presence or concurrence of one of them.

One of the principal Justices of Peace and Quorum, is by the Lord Keeper made Custos Rotulorum, so called, because he hath the Custody of the Rolls, or Records of the Sessions, and is to bring them to each Quarter Sessions.

The Original of Justices of Peace is

from the first year of Edward 3.

Their Office is to call before them, examine and commit to Prison all Theeves,
Murderers, wandring Rogues, those that
hold Conspiracies, Conventicles, Riots,
and almost all other Delinquences that may
occasion the breach of Peace and quiet to
the Kings Subjects; to commit all such to
prison, as either cannot, or by Law are
not, to be bailed (that is, cannot be set
at liberty by Sureties, taken for their appearance at a place and time certain) and
to see them brought forth in due time to
Tryal.

Every Quarter or three months, the Justices meet at the chief or Shire Town, where the Grand Enquest or Jury of the County is summoned to appear, who upon Oath, are to inquire of all Traitors, Hereticks, Theeves, Murderers, Moneycoiners, Riots, &c Those that appear to be guilty, are by the said Justices com-

mitted

02

Tr

20

00

his

Un

Co

Ga

22

alle

Jud

thu

UCA:

mitted to prison, to be tryed at the next Assises, when the Judges of Westminster come their Circuits aforementioned.

For execution of Laws in every County except Westmorland and Durham; the King every Michaelmas Term, nominates for each County, a Sheriff, that is a Reeve of the Shire, Prapolitus or Prafectus Comitatus, a Governor or Guardian of the County, for the words of the Patent are, Commisimus tibi Custodiam Commitatus

nostri de N.

The Sheriffs Office is to execute the Kings Mandates, and all Writs directed to him out of the Kings Courts, to empannel Juries, to bring Causes and Criminals to Tryal, to fee the fentences both in Civil and Criminal affairs executed; to wait on and guard the Itenerant Judges twice a year, so long as they continue within the County, which at the Assises is performed with great Pomp, Splendor, Feasting, Oc, In order to the better execution of his Office, the Sheriff hath attendant his Under-Sheriff divers clerks, Stewards of Courts, Bayliffs of Hundreds, Constables, Gaolers, Sergeants or Beedles, besides a gallant train of fervants in rich Liveries, all on Horseback at the Reception of the Judges.

He was antiently chosen as Knights of the Shire, but to avoid Tumults it is now

he

on

ear

ted

Every year about the beginning of November, the Judges Itinerant nominate H 2

The present State

fix fit men of each-County, that is Kts. or Esquires of good Estates, out of these the Lords Keeper, Treasurer Privy Councellors, and 12 Judges assembled in the Exchequer Chamber and sworn, make choice of three, of which the King himself aster chooseth one to be Sheriff, for that year only, though heretofore it was for many years, and sometimes heriditary; as at this day to the Cliffords, who by dissent from Robert de Vipont are Sheriffs heriditary of the County of Westmoreland by Charter from King Fohn.

Furthermore the Sheriffs Office is to collect all publick profits, Customes, Taxes of the County, all Fines, Distresses and Amerceaments, and to bring them into the Kings Exchequer or Treasury at London, or else where, as the King shall appoint.

The Sheriff of each County hath a double function, first Ministerial to execute all Processes and Precepts of the Courts of Law, and to make returns of the same. Secondly, Judicial, whereby he hath authority to hold two several Courts of distinct nature, the one called the Sheriffs Turn, which he holdeth in feveral places of the County, enquiring of all Criminal Offences against the Common-Law, not prohibited by any Statute: The other called the County Court wherein he hears and determines civil Causes of the County under 40 s. which antiently was a confiderable summe; so that by the great fall of the moneys now, the Sheriffs authority in that part is much diminished.

He is faid to be the life of Justice, of the Law and of the County, for no fuit begins, and no process is served but by him, then no Execution of the Law, but by him; lastly he is the chief Confervator of the Peace in the whole County. Every County being subdivided into Hundreds (fo called at first, either for containing an hundred houses or 100 men bound to find Armes) or Wapentakes, fo called, from touching a weapon, when they Iwore Allegiance (as the manner at this day is in Sweden, at their folemn weddings for the chief witnesses to lay all their hands upon 2 Lance or Pike) every such Wapentake or Hundred hath commonly a Bayliff, a very antient Officer, but now of small Authority: also Officers called High Constables, first ordained by the Statute of Winchester 13 Edw. 1. for conservation of Peace and view of Armour, they disperse Warrants and Orders of the Justices of Peace to each Pety Constable.

There are also in every County two Officers, called Coroners, whose Office is to enquire by a Jury of Neighbours how and by whom any person came by a violent death, and to enter the same upon Record, which is matter Criminal, and a plea of the Crown, and thence they are called

Crowners or Coroners.

These are chosen by the Free holders of the County, by vertue of a Writ out of the Chancery. They were antiently men of estates, Birth and Honour; and therefore H 3

150

in the Reign of Edward III: a Merchant being chosen a Coroner was removed, quia communis Mercator fuit, whereas he ought to have been a Gentleman, which have no Trades man is reckoned to be by our

Laws.

Every County also hath an Officer called Clerk of the Mercat, whose Office is to keep a Standard of all Weights, and Measures exactly, according with the Kings Standard kept in the Exchequer, and to fee that none others be used in the same County, to Scal all Weights, and Measures made exactly by the Standard in his custody and to burn such as are otherwise. He hath a Court, and may keep and hold Plea therein.

of the Civil Government of Cities.

Very City of England by their Charters or Priviledges granted by several Kings is a little Common-wealth apart, governed not as the Cities of France, by a Nobleman or Gentleman placed there by the King; but wholly by themselves, they choose amongst themselves their own Governor; in Cities a Mayor is chosen, commonly out of 12 Aldermen. In some other Co porations; a Bailiff is choien out of a certain number of Burgeffes.



The prelent State

yeares been computed and found, that yearly children from 6 to 10 years of age, have gained 12 thousand pounds more then what they spend, and that chiefly by knitting

OTI

by

153

YI.

Wil

the

the

im

[0]

alty

2 82

of t

Con

en

mi

E

of o

nint

sing

Con

Peaci

of Vi

THERE

Gara the L

ure,

the I

fine Ferfey Exckings.

The Government of Burroughs, and other Towns corporate is much after the same manner. In some, there is a Mayor, in others, one or two Bailiss, who have equal power with a Mayor and Sheriss, and duting their Offices, they are Justices of the Peace within their Liberties, and have there the same power, that other Justices of the Peace have in the County.

For the better Government of Villages, the Lord of the place hath ordinarily power to hold a Court-Baron, so called, because antiently such Lords were called Barons, as they are still in many parts of France: or else Court Baron (i.e.) Court of Free-holders, as the Barons of Germany are called Frey herren; so the Barons of the Cinq;

Ports in England are but the Freeholders of the Cinq; Ports. And this Court may

be held every 3 weeks.

Also, for the Government of Villages there is a Pety Constable chosen every year by every one that is Lord of the place: this Officer is to keep the Peace, in case of quarrels, to search any house for Robbers, Murdrers, or others that have any way broken the peace: to raise the Hue and Cry after Robbers sled away, to seize upon them, and keep them in the Stocks or other Prison, till they can bring them before some Justice

of Peace to whom the Constables are subservient upon all occasions, either to bring errminals before them, or to carry them by their command to the common Prison.

Every little Village almost hath an Epitome of Monarchical Government, of Civil and Ecclesiastical policy within it self, which if duly maintained, would render

the whole Kingdome happy.

First, for the civil Government, there is the Lord of the Soyl, who from the Crown immediately or mediately holds Dominium foli, and is said to have in him the Royalty, as if he were a little King, and hath a kind of Jurisdiction over the Inhabitants of the Village, hath his Court-Licet, or Court-Baron, to which they owe fuit and fervice, and where-may be tryed smaller matters happening within the Mannour; Escheats upon Felonies or other accidents; Custody of Infants and Lunaticks, power of paffing Estates and admitting of Tenants, Reliefs, Hariots, Hunting, Hawai king, Fishing, &c. under the Lord, is the Constable or Headborough, to keep the Peace, to fecure offenders, to bring thenibefore the Justice, Go.

Then for the Ecclesissical Government of Villages, there is (as before hath been mentioned) the Parlon or Vicar, who hath Guram Animarum, the Care of Souls (as the Lord of the Mannor hath in some meature, Curam Gorporum) for which he hath the Tythes Glebe, and Church Offrings, hath under him the Church-wardens and

H-51.

Sides4 ...

The present State 154

Sides-men to take care of the Church, and Church Assemblies, the Overseers of the Poor , to take care of the Poor Sick, Aged, Orphans, and other Objects of Charity; and Lastly, the Clark to wait on him at Divine Service.

Thus admirable and excellent is the Constitution of the present English Government above and beyond any other Government in Christendom.

O Fortunates nimium bona si sua norint.

Angligenas -If English men did know their Blis, Too great would be their Happiness.

Of the Military Government of England.

Twas a smart Motto that the Great Henry the IV. of France, Grandfather to our Gracious King now raigning, cauled to be engraven on his Great Guns, Ratio Altima Regum: Intimating thereby, that when Subjects refule to submit to the Laws. of the Land, or Neighbours to the Law of Nations; then Kings have recourse to Force and Armes, to bring them to Reason.

So long as Subjects are prone to Sedition, and Neighbour-Princes and States to Ambition, there will be a necessity of a Mi-

Litary

203

the

not

rigit

OH

Car

His Line die

WIL

Dif fiant

excer

(a) 60

Com

mand

Maan

Lord

Rolle

720 0

teltox

动,2

Of

7:

m.

m-

100

ttio

nat

WS

of

ette

iti-

510

Vi-

107

litary Power in every State, both by Land and likewise by Sea, where the Country is

any where bordering on the Sea.

Of the Military power of England, both by Land and Sea, the King of England hath the fole supreme Power, Government, Command and disposition. And neither one nor both Houses of Parliament, have any right to levey any Forces, or make any War Offensive or Defensive, as they have at large declared in Parliament, Anno 14, Car 2.

By Land, the next under the King was the late Duke of Albemarle, who by His Majesties Commission dated 4th of April, 1660. at Breda, was made Generalissimo of all His Majesties Forces, in all His Three Kingdoms, Horse and Foot, Land Souldiers in pay, as well within Garrison as

without.

Since the Death of the aforementioned Duke; the Horse and Foot which are in confiant Pay are thus ordered; there are four excellent Regiments of Foot. The first is called the Kings Regiment, confisting of 24. Companies, and near 1700 men, commanded by Coll. John Russel, whose Liettenant Coll. is Edw. Grey, brother to the Lord Grey, and whose Major is William Rolleston.

The next is the Duke of York's Regiment 720 men, commanded by Sir Charles Littelton, whole Lieft. Coll. is Sir John Grif-

fith, and his Major Nath. Derrel.

Of the third Regiment, 600 men, Sir

The prefent State

Walter Vane is Coll. Thomas Howard of Suffolk Lieft. Coll. and Sir Thomas Ogle Major.

Of the fourth Regiment, 960 men, the Coll. is the Earl of Craven, his Lieft. Col. is Sir fames Smith, his Major fohn Millar.

There is also a Gallant Regiment of Horse, consisting of 8. Troops, about 500 Horse, besides Officers, commanded by the Earl of Oxford, and his Major is Francis Windham.

His Majesty hath besides, 3 compleat Troops for his Life Guards: whereof one is called the Kings Troop, consisting of 200 Horse, and commanded by the Duke of Monmouth: Another the Queens Troop, 150 Horse, and commanded by Sir. Philip Howard: and the third the Duke of Yorks Troop, 150 Horse, and commanded by the Marquis of Blanquefort, whereof see more in the first Part of the Present State of England.

The pay of a Colonel of Foot is 20 s. per diem, and of a Colonel of Horle 12. s. per diem, the other Officers have proportionable pay. Each Foot Souldier in London, hath 10 d. a day, and each Horseman 2 s. 6 d. a day. Onely those of the Life Guard have each 4 s. a day.

The rest of His Majesties Forces that are in constant pay, are disposed of into several Garrisons: a List whereof follows Alphabetically, with the names of their several Governors.

Birwick

St

To

E In !

47.

Of

100

by

In-

eat one

of ike

のかかかりの

enf

0 5.

11

in

rie-

the.

hat

ato

DELL

it

Barwick, Lord Widdrington, Carlile, Sir Philip Musgrave. Chepstow, Captain Roger Vaughan. Chefter, Sir Jeofry Shackerly. Dover, Capt. Strode. Deale, Capt, Titus. Guernsey, Lord Hatton. Gravefend, Sir Francis Leak. Harwich, Sir Charles Littleton. Hull, John Lord Bellassis. Ferfey, Sir Thomas Morgan. Languard Fort, Major Dorrell. St. Maws, Sir Viel Vivian. Pendenis, Richard Lord Arundel. Plimouth, Earl of Bith. Portsmouth , D. of York , Sir Philip

Honywood, Lieutenant Governor.
Searborough, Sir Tho. Slingsby.
Scylly Isle, Sir Will. Godolphin.
Shereness, Sir Bourcher Wray.
Tinmouth, Cok Edward Villars.
Tower, Sir John Robinson.
Tomer, Sir John Robinson.
Topner Castle,
Windsor Castle, Prince Rupert.
Isle of Wight, Sir Robert Holmes.
Tork, the Lord Freschevile.

In some of these Garrisons His Majesty is at the charge of above 500 men constant-

ly, each Garrison Souldier hath 8 pences day.

Of all the Land Forces in pay, the Commissaries Gen. of Musters are Henry Howard of Suffolk, and Sir Cecil Howard.

The Pay-mafter of all the Forces is Sir

Fox Co. wit

wit

Re

diet

05 6

me

get

T

m

allo

200

Nec

PULT

ach

1 mo

inth

they

than

mon

Mith

Dra

mil

Stephen Fox.

The Judge Advocate Dr. Sam. Barrow.

For regulating and ordering His Majeflies Land Forces, that are in constant pay, there are no Orders, yet setled by Act of Parliament, as there are for his Sea Forces, but may be in a short time.

Besides, the afore-mentioned Forces there is the standing Militia by Land of all England setled in the King, to be governed, ordered, and enlarged from time to time.

as his Majesty shall see occasion.

For the management of these standing Land Forces the King himself makes choice of divers of the principal Peers of his Kingdome, and by Commission creates them Lord Lieutenants of the feveral Counties of England, with power to arm, array, and form into Companies, Troops, and Regiments, to conduct (upon occasion of Rebellion or Invafions) and employ the menso armed within the Counties and Places for which the faid Lords are commissioned, or into any other County, as the King shall give order. To give Commissions to Colonels, or other Commissioned Officers, to present to the King the names of the Deputy-Lieutenants, who have in the absence of the Lord Lieutenant the same power (and thele

iti,

111

m-

me

Dice

四

ies

ind

nen

100

ed,

1211

to

and

bele.

these are to be of the prime Gentry of the County) to charge any person in the County with Horse, Horsemen, and Arms, or Foot Souldiers and Arms within the faid County, proportionable to their estates, with limitation that no person be charged with a Horse, unless he hath 500 1. yearly Revenue, or 6000 l. in personal Estate. No person to be charged with a Foot Souldier, unless he hath so l. yearly Revenue, Those that have or 600 l. personal Estate. meaner Estates are to joyn two or three together, to find a Horse and Horseman, or a Foot Souldier.

The forementioned Horse and Foot are to muster once or twice a year, and each Horseman during the time of the Muster to be allowed him for whom he ferves 2 s. a day,

and each Foot Souldier 12 d. a day.

For furnishing Ammunition and other Necessaries, the Lord Lieutenant, or Deputy Lieutenants may levy every year one fourth part (if they judge it expedient) of each mans proportion in the Tax of 70000 L. a moneth upon the whole Kingdom : And in the case of marching against an enemy, they have power to cause every man so charged to allow each Souldier one months pay, which the King is after to repay before they may be charged with another moneths pay.

These Forces are alwayes in readiness with all things necessary at the beat of a Drum, or found of Trumpet, to appear, muster, and be compleat with men, horse,

and

and armes, and are at certain times trained and disciplined, that they become able, skilful, and useful Souldiers.

These are to be commanded only within the Kingdom, for the security of the King

and Kingdom.

Subservient in the standing Militia to the Lord Lieutenant, and Deputy Lieutenant are the Justices of Peace of every County, who upon all occasions according to the orders of their Superiors, are to send their Warrants to the High Constable of the Hundred, or Petty Constable of the Parish, &c.

These are commonly called the Train-bands of every County; whereof the number is so great, that in only five of the bigger Counties of England there are to be sound well provided forty thousand able lusty men ready to assist the King upon all occasions, so that in all times of peace the King hath six or sevenscore thousand mentenrolled, and wholly and solely at his disposing for the defence of his Kingdom of England.

For the better securing of the Kingdom's from soreign Invasion, besides the Ships of war (whereof more anon) there are upon certain eminent places over al parts of England, mediterrane as well as maritime, high Poles erected, whereon are fastned pitch. Barrels to be fired by night; and a smoke made by day, and thereby to give notice in few hours to the whole Kingdom of the approaching Invasion: whereupon the In-

habitants -

A part inner inner

COT

in-

able able men dill non

os of apon sign

rin

the

In-

habitants in arms make haste to the seacoasts. These are called Becons, from the Saxon Beacen or Beacnian, to shew by a sign. In all times of danger some are set

to watch at every Becon.

Antiently there were many Castles in all parts of England; but inland Castles generally have either been demolish in latter times, or wittingly suffered to decay, that to Rebels they might be no shelter, to Invaders no stay, nor to the Invaded any refuge in slight, and consequently, that there may not be any lingring war again in England, which is the greatest misery and calamity that can ever happen to a Nation.

In 1588. upon expectation of the Spanish Armado stiled invincible, there went forth from the Queen Commissions to muster in all parts of England, all men that were of perfect sense and limb, from the age of 16. to 60, except Noblemen, Clergymen, University Students, Lawyers, Officers, and such as had any publick charges, leaving only in every Parish so many Husbandmen as were sufficient to till the ground. In all those Musters there were then numbred three millions: but of those sit for war, about six hundred thousand.

In another Muster of Queen Elizabeth there were found in all England fit for war of common Souldiers, about four hundred thousand, and of those armed and trained one hundred eighty five thousand, besides. Horse near forty thousand: and that the Nobility and Gentry were then able to bring

The present State

Followers twenty thousand men Horse and Followers twenty thousand men Horse and Foot choice men, and excellent horses; and in all fit for war, and ready upon all occasions, six hundred forty two thousand, leaving sufficient to till the ground, and to furnish Trades, besides Nobility, Gentry, &c.

Of the present Maritime Power belonging to the Crown of England.

The Kingdom of England being a Peninsula, almost surrounded with the
sea, there will alwayes be a necessity of maricime forces. And as next Neighbours
grow potent at sea, the King of England
will be necessitated to augment his maritime
sorces proportionably (how great soever
the charge thereof may be) or else to quit
his antient right to the Soverainty of the
narrow seas, and to suffer his Merchants to
be abused, and their traffique every where
interrupted.

It is true, that in the 24. of Eliq. upon a general view and muster there were found but 13 Ships of war, and 135 Ships of confiderable burden belonging to all the Subjects of England: and in the year 1600 her Majesty had but 36 Ships of war, and 13 or 14 Pinaces: the biggest Ship was then

that o

Wealt

15 (2)

25 are

21

W.67

Pen-

100

m2-

MUDO

2148

MILL! OCYE

qui

C05+

Sub

00個

pd 15

the

of One thousand Tun, carried Three hundred and forty Mariners, One hundred and thirty Soldiers, and but Thirty piece of Ordnance: The leffer Ships of War, were of One hundred Tun, Forty or fifty Mariners, Seven or eight Soldiers, and Eight Guns. The Pinnaces of Thirty Tun, Eighteen or twenty Mariners, and Two or four Guns, so small was the Royal Fleet in those days, when our next Neighbor Nations were weak, and always engaged with Civil and Foreign Wars; but now that their strength at Sea, is of late so prodigiously increased, it will be most expedient for this Kingdom, to be always well provided: And, God be thanked, we have a King that understands better, and takes more delight in Maritime Affairs, and Ships of War, then any of His Royal Anceftors, or any Soveraign Prince now living in the World; and who hath made it His cheif business that way, to fortifie this Kingdom.

The Forces of Potentates at Sea, Sont des Marques de Grandeur d'Estat, saith a French Author, Whofoever commands the Sea, commands the Trade of the World; He that commands the trade commands the Wealth of the World, and consequently the

Worldittself.

Again, As he that is Master of the Field, is faid to be Master of every Town, when it shall please him; so, he that is Master of the Sea, may, in some sort, be faid to be Master of every Countrey, at least of such as are bordering on the Sea; for he is at liberty

The present State

liberty to begin, or end a War, where, and upon what terms he pleaseth, and to extend his Conquests even to the Anti-

podes.

Dominion of all the Narrow Seas, round about the whole Island of Great Britain, by Ancient Right whereof, it hath had possession in all times. First, the Aborigenes or Ancient Britains were possess thereof, (as Mr. Selden makes appear) and in their Right, the Romans held it; then the Saxons having gotten possession of England, kept that Dominion, their King Edgar, amongst His Royal Titles, calling Himself, Sove-

raign of the Narrow Seas.

Afterward the Normans poffelling Engtand, claimed, and quietly possess the same Dominion, in testimony whereof, the Iwedes, Danes, Hans-Towns, Hollanders, Zealanders, &c. were wont to ask leave to pass the British Seas, and to take Licenses to fish therein: And to this day, do strike Sail to all the Ships of War belonging to the King of England, as oft as they pass by any one of them, thereby to express, that they acknowledge the Soveraignty of the British Seas to belong to the King of England, according to an Ordinance made at Haftings in Suffex, by John. King of England, about Four hundred and fifty years ago.

To maintain this Right and Title, to protect Trade, to subdue Pirates, to desend this Kingdom against hostile Invasions,

and

His.

enies

TRE

that

Eig-

de

005,

and to reduce foreign Potentates to Reason, the Kings of England have had (especially of later times) a considerable number of Ships of War, for Strength, for Beauty and Sailing (if not for number) surpassing all those of our Neighbor Nations: For Strength, by reason of the most excellent English Timber, they are like so many floating Castles and Barbicans: For Beauty, so proportionably and spaciously built, and so curiously and richly adorned, that they are as so many Royal Palaces. Amongst other Ships at Sea, they are as so many Lions amongst other filly Beasts, or as Eagles amongst other Birds.

Hiltories mention a great Fleet of Julius Cafar, a Fleet of the forementioned King Edgar, confishing of Three thousand six hundred Sail; a Fleet of Lewis, Son to Philip King of France, of Six hundred Sail, that arrived at Sandwich to assist the English Barons against King John; but those doubtless were but as so many Cottages to Castles, in respect of the present

Ships of War.

Henry the Eighth, in the Fifth year of His Reign, built a Ship, then accounted the greatest, that ever had been seen in England, and named it Henry Grace de Dieu, or the Great Henry; it was of One thousand Tun.

In the Eighth year of King James was built by the Londoners, a Ship of Twelve hundred Tun, and called The Trades Increase, which being lost in the East Indies,

King

King James caused another to be built of Fourteen hundred Tun, which being given to Prince Henry, was by Him named the Prince.

King Charles, the Martyr, perceiving the great encrease of Shipping in our Neighbor Nations, and that the Soveraignty of these Seas was like to be disputed; amongst other great Ships of War, built one greater then any Ship of War, either in England, or in any Countrey of Europe, and named it The Royal Soveraign; which for a little diversion, shall here be more

particularly described.

The Royal Soveraign, being a Ship of the First Rate or Rank, built in the Year One thousand fix hundred thirty and seven, is in length by the Keel One hundred twenty feven Foot, in bredth by the Beam Forty leven Foot, in depth Forty nine Foot, her draught of Water Twenty one Foot: Of burden, in all Two thousand seventy and two Tuns; and One thousand five hundred fifty and four Tuns, besides Guns, Tackle, &c. This mighty Moving-Castle hath Six Anchors, whereof the biggest weighs 6000 l. and the least 4300 L It hath Fourteen Cables, whereof the greatest is Twenty one Inches in compais, and weighs 9000 1. Her least Cable being eight Inches in compass, weighing near 1300 %.

To the Royal Soveraign belong Eighteen Masts and Yards, whereof the greatest, called The Main Mast, is One hundred

and

HELL

ind

him

Sh

inn

Twen

Mirty

One to

and M

Par. 2. of England.

and thirteen Foot long, and Thirty eight Inches Diameter; Her Main Yard One hundred and five Foot long, and Twenty three Inches Diameter, and her Main Top Fifteen Foot Diameter : She hath Ten feveral forts of Sails of feveral names (as every Ship of every one of the Six Rates hath) whereof her greatest Sail, called Her Main Course (together with her Bonnet) contains One thousand fix hundred and forty Yards of Canvas, Ip (wich double, and the least Sail called The Fore-topgallant-sail, contains One hundred and thirty yards of Canvas. The charge of one compleat Sute of Sails for the Soveraign is 404 l. Sterling Money. The weight of the Sea store, in point of Ground Tackle and other Cordage, is Sixty Tuns, Eight hundred and odd pounds.

She carries a long Boat of Fifty Foot, a Pinnace of Thirty fix Foot, and a Skiff of

Twenty feven Foot long.

The weight of her Rigging is Three and

thirty Tun.

her

Of

21

en,

nty

tet

004

the pals,

eing

100

eat-

dred

She hath Three Tire of Guns, all of Brass, whereof there are Forty sour in her upper Tire, Thirty sour in her second Tire, and Twenty two in her lower Tire, in all One hundred Guns.

She carries in all, of Officers, Soldiers,

and Mariners, Seven hundred Men.

Victuals, Ammunition, wear and tear, for every Moneth at Sea, costs the King 3500 l. Sterling, as hath been computed by a very skilful person.

The

Т

The charges of Building a Ship of the First Rate, together with Guns, Tackle, and Rigging (besides Victualing) doth ordinarily amount to about 62432 l. Those

of Lower Rates proportionably.

The King hath now Six Ships of the First Rate, whereof Five are longer by the Keel then the forementioned Royal Soveraign, and all of the same force, except two, which yet may carry each one, One hundred and ten Guns.

Of Ships of War, great and small, the King had before the last War with the United Netherlands, above One hundred and fixty Sail, whereof a true List followeth.

SE

Ch

SOY

St

Lon

Rain Swi Tri Car

Vie

Par. 2. of England.

A List in Alphabetical Order of all the Ships, Frigats, and Vessels of his Majestie's Royal Navy; together with the Rates, Tuns, Men, and Guns usually accounted.

First Rate Ships.	Tuns	Men	Guns
Charles	1229	550	80
Prince	1205	600	84
Soveraign	1554	700	100
Second Rate.			
St Andrew	775	300	56
St. George	775	300	56
Henry	10+7	380	64
James.	792	350	60
London	1050	500	64
Royal James	1100	500	70
Rainbow	782	3:0	56
Swittfure	740	340	60
Triumph	779	350	64
Catherine			76
Victory	690	320	56
Francis	1	u	nicorn

The pzesent State

Second Rate	MIA	mi di	IA
	Tuns		
Majellie's Roy-	ofhis		1
	786	320	56
Vantguard	706	30	56
Royal Oak			76
St. Michael		-	
Third Rate.		122	First
THE ALL GOOD		.25	5(0)
Anne	742	240	54
Dreadnought	738	240	52
Dunkirk	635	230	48
Edgar	BUNK		Steve
Effex	633	230	48
Fairfax	755	240	52
Henrietta	781	250	50
Glocester	755	240	52
Lyon	550	210	48
Mary	727	260	56
Monk	1	260	50
Montague ozo	769	260	52
Plimouth on the	770	250	150
Revenge	741	240	52
Refolution	765	250	52
York	739	240	52
Rupert		Sime	美》
800 110 50	1000	9303	E167

Fourth

	W. S.	
Tuns	Men	Guns
550	160	40
513	160	40
516	100	40
505	140	24
354	120	30
341	135	32
534	180	44
430	130	36
515	160	40
536	160	40
531	170	49
500	170	40
315	135	32
400	140	38
547		40
511		40
414	40.00	38
477	Sec. 10. 8 W	38
400	2713347	36
323	120	30
513		
375	120	30
607	180	44
560	160	4040
2		Indian
	550 513 516 505 354 341 534 430 515 536 531 500 315 400 547 511 414 477 400 323 513 607 481	\$50 160 \$13 160 \$16 100 \$16 100 \$17 140 \$18 120 \$18 135 \$18 180 \$18

Chepzelent State

Shi

Conv

Cove Dart Dolp Eagle Forei Fame Gift Gurl Half-Happ

Milio Mera Norw Night Oxfor

Confl Pearl

Pemb Paul Rich Rofel

Ships	Tuns	Men	Guns
Indian		100	
Kent	500	180	40
Leopard	600	170	40
Matthias	666	180	44.
Mary Rofe	400	160	44
Managed !	566	160	40
Marmaduke	400	130	32
Newcastle	633	180	44
Nonfuch	389	140	34
Portland	607	170	40
Princess	600	150	36
Portfmouth	433	150	38 -
Phenix	414	150	A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR
Prefident	4.62	13 2 3 3 3 1 1	38
Providence	J 1950 221 577	150	38
Referve	323	120	30
Ruby	512	160	40
Swallow	550	100	40
THE RESERVE OF THE PARTY OF THE	543	170	40
Saphire	4+2	150	38
Tyger	4+7	150	38
Welcome	400	150	38
Yarmouth	800	180	44
Fifth Rate.			
Augustin	300	110	26
Briar	180	STEPLACTICE.	18
Colchefter	287	90	
The Party of the P	20/	110	24
		. Convert	



The pzelent State

Ships.	Tuns	Men	Guns
Success Frigat	230-	115	24
Speedwell	200	100	24
Sorlings	250	110	22
Success	380	130	34
Satisfaction	220	110	26
Saphire Old Old	300	100	26
Weltergat	300	100	26
300 100 201		12 40	-
Sixth Rate.	- 90 5		rolling.
Bramble	100		HISTORY OF THE
Rizelman	120		14
Carnarian	90		12
Chefnut	100		12
Cag man	90	- 10 - 10 - 10 - 10	10
1 Mach	60		8
130000	10000	5 6 6	6
11010100	146	74	14
Divon Console	50	1 20 5	udgiv.
Hadler	60	40	
Fox	120		14
Francis	90	50	-03333-446
Griffin	90	50	12
Gift	120	70	12
Hind My	60		8
Hawk	60		8
Harp	60	40	6
			Hart

art

provided

Ships.	Tuns	Men	Guns
Harran dansy boo	onethe	to for	nin 10
Hunter	50	30	6
Henrietta Pinnage	65	25	6
Kingfale	90	50	10
Lark	80	50	10
Lilly 1240% and 21	60	40	6
Martin / Andread	130	79	12
Maryofol aminaM	120	60	1/12
Marygold Hoy	nemmo.	3 727	2
Nonfuch Carch	60	40	DUBETT
Minion	.340	uning.	15 640
Paradok shou deed	Name of Street, or other Designation.	70	12
Pearl Brigant	50	25	8
Roe amol ; bank	60	40	6
Role	60	60	12
Sparrow	90	40	6
Swallow	60	60	12
True Love	100	60	12
har learned SautuV.	100	79	147373
Weymouth	120	70	16
while he filled low	10	The same	- Deal

Besides the above mentioned Vessels, there was the New-Gally, the Eagle, Stork, Violet, Ostridge, Church and Elias, in all 160 Lege in good repair the wager of Marilial gnigudip-wrighes duly paid, and the Ships

The prefent State

During the late War with the United Netherlands, France, and Denmark, some of these forementioned Vessels were lost, and since the Peace concluded many have been new built, even this pre ent year, sour Ships of the first Rate, and three of the third Rate have been, to his Majesties great expences, built and perfectly finished, or will be in a short time. Those new built Ships of the first Rate are the Royal James, Prince, St. Andrew, London.

All his Majesties Maritime Forces are under the Command of the Lord High Admiral of England, touching whose Name, Titles, Power, Priviledges, &c.

See the first part.

The Lord Admiral hath under him many Officers of high and low condition, some at Sea, others at Land; some of a Military, some of a Civil capacity; some fudicial, others Ministerial; so that the Dominion and Jurisdiction of the Sea, may justly be stilled another Commonwealth or Kingdom apart. In Mari sunt Regna distinct a idque fure Gentium, seut in aridaterra, saith Baldus, that learned Oracle of the Civil Law: And the Lord High Admiral of England; may sitly be stilled; or at least reputed as a Vice-Roy of the Maritime Kingdom of England.

The Vice-Admiral of England is an Officer, to whom next under the High-Admiral, it belongs to see the Royal Navy kept in good repair the wages of Mariners and Ship-wrights duly paid, and the Ships

provided

provided of all things necessary for any Expedition.

The Lord High-Admiral of England doth by virtue of his place appoint in divers parts of the Kingdom his feveral Vice-Admirals, with their Judges and Marshals by Patent under the Great Seal of the High Court of Admiralty. These Vice-Admirals and Judges do exercise Puritdiction in Maritime affairs within their feveral limits; and in case any person is agrieved by any Sentence or Interlocutory Decree, that hath the force of a definitive Sentence, he may appeal to the High Court of Admiralty,

The present Vice-Admirals of the several Coasts of England, with their Judges. are these that follow in Alphabetical order.

Briftol City, Sir Thomas Bridges Vice-Admiral.

Chesbire and Lancashire, the Earl of Derby Vice-Admiral.

Sir Tim. Baldwin Kt. Dr. of Laws, Judge.

Cornwall South parts, Trelawny Vice-Admiral.

Cornwall North parts, Sir John Godelplin V. Admiral.

Mr. Scawen Judge.

ay or i-

at

U

Is cupibers

Cumberland, Earl of Carlile V. Admiral.

Durham, Earl of Carlile. V. Admiral.

Devonshire, John Vowel Esq; V. Admiral.

Dr. Masters Judge.

Dorsetshire, Bullen Reyms Esq; Esfex, Sir John Bramston, V. Admiral. Sir Mundiford Bramston Judge.

Glocester, Thomas Cheston Esq; V. Adm. Kens, Duke of Richmond V. Adm. Lincoln, Lord Castleton V. Adm. Newcastle, Earl of Carlile V. Adm. Norfolk, Lord Townsend V. Adm. Sin Justinian Lewen Kt. Dr. of Laws, Judge.

Northumberland, Earl of Carlile V. Adm. Somersetshire, Sir Thomas Bridges V. Admiral.

Sussex, Sir John Pelham V. Adm.
Dr. Low Judge.

Suffolk, Sir Henry Felton, V. Adm. Dr. Clark Judge.

Southampton and Isle of Wight, Sir Robert
Holms V. Adm.
Dr. Lloyd Judge.

Wales North parts, Col. John Robinson, V. Adm. Mr. Walter Mansel Judge.

Terk, Earl of Mulgrave V. Adm.

For

be

田田上

For handling of Maritime Affairs, the Lord High Admiral hath Courts of his own, whereof that at London is the principal or supreme; where all Process and Procecdings run in his name, and not in the Kings, as it doth in all Common-Law Courts; in this Court usually call'd the Court of Admiralty, he hath a Lieutenant called Judge of the Admiralty, who is commonly some learned Dr. of the Civil Law, and is at present Doctor Fenkins, lately knighted for his great worth, and now called Sir

Lionel Fenkins.

The Proceeding in this Court in all Civil Matters, is according to the Civil Law, because the Sea is without the Jim'ts of the Common Law, but under the Admirals Jurildiction; therefore the Civil Law onely (all Common Law secluded) is made use of, and, by Libel they proceed to the Action, the Plaintiff giving Caution to profecute the Sute, and to pay what shall be judged against him, if he fail in the Sute, the Defendant on the contrary securing the Plaintiff by Jufficient furety or caution, as the Judge shall think meet, that he will appear in Judgment, and pay that which shall be adjudged against him, and that he will ratifie and allow all that his Profter shall do in his name, whereby the Clients are well affured to obtain that which by I aw shall be adjudged to them, let the Caule fall on which fide loever.

In the Admiralty Court of England use is made, not onely of the Givil Laws, but

The prefent State

the Laws of Rhodes and Oleron, whereof the former is an Island in the Mediterranean Sea, about twenty miles distant from the Continent of Afia Minor, and is now under the Turk, the antient Inhabitants whereof, by their niighty Trade and Power at Sea, grew so expert in the Regulation of all Maritime Matters and Differences, and their Determinations therein were esteemed to just and equitable, that their Laws in fuch affairs have ever fince been observa ed for Oracles. Those Laws were long ago. sucorporated into the Volumes of the Civil Lam; And the Romans, who gave Laws to other Nations, and excelled all Nations. in making of good Lawes; yet for their Sea affairs, referred all Debates and Controversies to the Judgement of these Rhodi-47 Lawes.

Oleron is an Island antiently belonging to the Grown of England, seated in the Bay of Aquitane, not far from the Mouth of the Garonne, where our famous Warriour King Richard the First, caused to be compiled such excellent Laws for Sea matters, that in the Ocean Sea Westward, they had almost as much repute as the Rhodian Laws in the Mediterranean: and these Laws were called La Rool d'Oleron.

King Edward the Third (who first erefied this Court of Admiralty, as some hold) made at Quinborough 1375, very excellent Constitutions concerning Maritime affairs, and many Statutes and Ordinances have been made by other Princes.

andie

MIL

Ean

000

of Un

Eq

900

ma

fon

Deu

there

that

Wit

2 0

Adm

地图

Trys

dire

1028

par. 2. of England.

and People, as at Rome, Pisa, Genoa, Marifeilles, Barcetona, and Messina; yet, that fragment of the Rhodian Law, Rill extant with the Comments thereon by the old Furisconsides inferted in the Pandects, and the Constitutions made by the Roman Emperors contained in the Code, and in the Novelles, still holds the Preeminence.

The Customes and former Decrees of the English Court of Admiralty, are there of force for deciding of Controverses. Under this Court there is also a Court of Equity for determining differences between Merchants.

PO IN

ery

di.

nes,

In Criminal affairs, which is commonby about Piracy, the proceeding in this
Court was by Accusation and Information, according to the Civil Law, by a
mans own confession, or eye-witnesses
found gulty before he could be condemned: but that being found inconvenient,
there were two Statutes made by H. VIII.
that Criminal affairs should be tried by
Witnesses, and a Jury, and this by special Commission of the King to the Lord
Admiral; wherein some of the Judges of
the Realm are ever Commissioners, and the
Tryal according to the Laws of England,
directed by those Statutes.

Between the Common Law of England, and the Admiralty, there feems to be Divijum Imperium; for in the Sea, fo far as the Low-water Mark is observed, that is counted, Infra Corpus Comitatus adjacentum.



the ion

OVET tter

99,

Ma tres

200

of

of the Navy Office, where the whole business concerning the Kings Vessels of Waris managed.

surveyor verte Nativ. College of or

Irft, There is the Treasurer of the Navy, the Earl of Anglesy, whose Office is to receive out of the Exchequer, by -Warrant from the Lord Treasurer of England; and to pay all charges of the Navy; by Warrant from the principal Officers of the Navy for which he hath falary, 220 1. 13 s. 4 d. besides 3 d. in the pound of all moneys paid by him.

This Office is executed, pro tempore, by Sir Thomas Osburn, and Sir Thomas Littleton, for which there are allowed to each

fifteen hundred pounds per annum.

Next the Controller of the Navy, Sir Fohn Mennes, whose Office is to attend and controll all payments of wages, to know the Market rates of all stores belonging to shipping, to examine and audit Treafurers, Victuallers, and Store keepers, Accounts, &c. his Salary is 5001. yearly. This Office is executed at present by the Lord Vicount Brounker, the forementioned Sir fohn Mennes, and Sir feremy Smith, together.

· Sur+

The present State

Surveyor of the Navy, Collonel Thomas Middleton, whose Office is generally to know the state of all stores, and see the wants supplyed; to find the Hulls, Masts, Yards, and estimate the value of repairs; by Indentures to charge all Boatsmains, and Carpenters of His Majesties Navy, with what stores they receive, and at the end of each voyage, to state and audit their Accounts, his Salary is 490 l.

Clerk of the Acts Samuel Pepys Esquire, whose Office is to record all Orders, Contracts, Bills, Warrants, and other businesses transacted by the Principal Officers and Commissioners of the Navy, Gr.

Next the Commissioners of the Navy; viz. the forementioned Lord Brounker and Sir Feremy Smith, whose Office is as above specified; and Salary to each 500 L. yearly:

Two other Commissioners, John Tippets and John Cox Esquires, whose particular work is to be at Portsmouth and Chatham, alwayes in readiness, to give Orders for the better management of His Majesties affairs in his Yards or Store-Houses there; Salary to each is 350 l. yearly.

Each of these Officers above named, have two Clerks, and some of them more all payd by the Treasurer of the Navy, all hold their Places by Patent from the King, and the most of them during Pleasure.

The King hath for his Navy Royal and Stores, 4 great Yards or Store-houses, viz. at Chatham, Deptford, Woollwich, and Ports-mouth,

Par. 2. of England.

doi Ac-

vice,

Con-

and

tat-

thete

cular and

the

12 115

alary

ore,

Alog,

and tit.

0416

mouth, where his ships are built, repaired and laid up after their voyages. In which Yards are employed divers Officers, whereof there are fix Principal, whose Office, Names, and Salaries follow.

Chat. Dep. Wool. Port.

Clerk of the 3 181 108 93 126

Store-kee- } 236 164 128 119

Master attendant. 200 100 100 103 tham.

Master ship- } 103 113 130

Clerk of the 3 140 102 84

Note

The present State

Note that the charges of their Clerks and Instruments are included in the afore-

mentioned Salaries.

Besides these sour Yards, His Majesty hath divers Rope Yards, as at Chatham, Woolwich, and Portsmouth, where are made all His Cables and Cordage for His Navy.

Also in time of a Sea-war, the King hath another Yard at Harwich, where there is out of War time continued an Officer at

Lo

With per-

allo

E Go

ting ting even

the charges of 100 l. yearly.

Yearly Pensions allowed by the King to to his Flag-Officers whilst they are at Land out of Employment.

Two Adm	irals 38 75figM
ama jama likuwa liku	Jalaries.
Sir Ge orge Askew Sir Thomas Allen	250 Harry 245
Three Vice- Ac	dmirals.
Sir Joseph Jordan Sir Edward Sprag Sir John Herman	200 250 200
NOW THE PARTY IN	Three

17.20

000

38 5

250

245

209

259

201

That

Three Rere- Admirals.

A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR	7/1- "3/1287 OT		
Riches Utbert,			150
Sir John Kemptho	rn		150
John Hubbert,	15 648	7 44	150

All the Fore-mentioned Officers, and the whole Navy Office are governed by the Lord High Admiral of England, whose Lieftenant Admiral is the Earl of Sandwich, Salary 20 s. per diem, and 10 s. permenf. for each fervant, whereof he is allowed 16.

Lord Adm. Secretary is Matthew Wren, Esquire, his Salary from the King is 500 l. yearly.

All the other under Officers, as well those in the several Yards as those belonging to any of His Majesties ships, hold their places by Warrant from the Lord High Admiral durante bene placito.

The ordinary yearly Charge of His Majesties Navy, in times of Peace, continuing in Harbour, is so well regulated, that it amounts to scarce 70000 l. besides all charges of building of thips, &c. or fetting forth any Fleets, which some years even in peaceable times, amounts to 12 or 1300000 l. more, as may eafily be conjectured by the charges of building and rigging of Ships, and of one Months expences.

The present State

pences at Sea afore specified, so that the English Subject need no longer wonder how their late large Contributions and Aides have been spent, but rather how the Kingdomes necessary Expences, should be discharged with so little.

Of the City of LONDON.

I land, the Seat of the British Empire, the Chamber of the King, and the chiefest Emporium or Town of Trade in the World; it will not be impertinent to give some account thereof.

To describe particularly all things in this City worthy to be known, would take up a whole Volumn, therefore, according to the intended brevity of this Treatife here shall be inserted onely to meralia the factor Magnalia Londini, such things as strangers and foreigners commonly count remarkable.

Take then a summary account of the Name, Antiquity, Situation, Magnitude, Streets, Houses, Number of Inhabitants, Parish-Churches, Cathedral, Royal Exchange, River, Conduits, Aqueducts, Trade, Government, Publick Halls of Companies; of the Tower, Bridge, Custom-House, Publick Offices, Colledges, Schooles, Hospitals, Work-houses, Gr.

LON-

th

at a

tha

diff

fro

be

For

boy

DOD

Can

lo f

Wat

200

Cou

even

20 0

the R

LONDON so called, as some con- Name, jecture, from Llongdin the British word , fignifying in the Saxon Tongue Shipton, or Town of sh ps; was built as some write 1108 years before the Birth of our Saviour, Antiquithat is 2778 years agoe; in the time of Sa- ty. muel the Prophet, and about 356 years

before the building of Rome.

14

151

31

ide,

165

In the most excellent situation of London, 5 the profound wisdom of our Ancestors is o very conspicuous and admirable. It is seated in a pleasant ever green valley; upon a gentle rifing Bank, in an excellent Aire, in a wholesome soyl mixt with gravel and sand upon the famous Navigable River Thames, at a place where it is cast into a Crescent, that so each part of the City might enjoy the benefit of the River, and yet not be far. diffant one from the other, about 60 miles from the Sea, not so near, that it might be in danger of Surprisal by the Fleets of Forreign Enemies, or be annoyed by the boysterous Winds, and unwholesome Vapours of the Sea; yet not fo far, but that by the help of the Tide every twelve hours , all the Commodities that the Sea or World can afford, may by ships of great burden be brought into her very bosome, nor yet fo far, but that it may injoy the milder, warmer Vapours of the Eastern, Southern, and Western Seas; yet so far up in the Country, as it might also easily partake even of all the Country commodities: in an excellent air, upon the North side of the River (for the Villages seated on the South-

South-fide are noted to be unhealthy, in regard of the Vapours drawn upon them by the Sun) burroughed by gentle hills, from the North and South Winds; it lies

in 51 Degree 34 Minutes Latitude.

The High-ways leading from all parts to this Noble City are large, straight, smooth, and fair; no Mountains nor Rocks, no Marshes nor Lakes to hinder Carriages and Passengers, so that as Corn may easily be brought, and Cattel commodiously driven unto it by Land; so those heavy though necessary Commod ties, Hay and Fuel are more cheaply conveyed by water: in a word all the blessings of Land and Sea near about, and by the benefit of shipping, all the blessings of the Terrestrial Globe, may be said to be here injoyed, above any City of the world.

210

with

Not

tois

14

for 1

triës parti

a Str South

Breet

Piur

form

there

The the r

Soul

that

eaten

TORRE

Magni-

The City of LONDON with its Suburbs and places adjacent, is of a vaft extention: From Lime House, measured to the end of Tothill or Tuttle street, from East to West, is above 7500 Geometrical paces, that is, above 7 English Miles and a half; and from the farther end of Blackmanstreet in Southmark, to the end of St. Leonard Shoreditch is 2500 paces, or two Miles and a half.

Streets.

South-

In this great City, the streets, lanes and allyes, as they are called, are in number above 500, and yet, some of them above half a measured mile in length: Dwelling houses

JU.

em

IP\$

to

oth,

RO

and

be

Ftn

100-

25

ord

Dut,

the

y be

y of

S1-

ttex-

d to

rom

rical

200 100

f St

DALL

05.200

unica above

elling bould houses, before the late dreadful Fire, were computed onely within the Walls, above fifteen thousand, and that was accounted but a fifth part of the whole City, as may be judged by the weekly Bills of Mortality.

The Buildings, especially of late years; are generally very fair and stately, but within the City, the spacious Houses of Noble men, rich Merchants, the Halls of Companies, the fair Taverns are hidden to strangers, by reason that they are generally built backward, that fo the whole room towards the street, might be reserved for Tradesmen shops. If they had been all built toward the street, as in other Countries, no Forreign City would, even in this particular, much surpals London; Yet, if a Stranger shall view Lincolns-Inne fields, Southampton Buildings, Covent Garden, St. James Fields, Hatton-Garden, Cheapside, Lumbard street, Canon street, Fleet ftreet Gc. He must confess that for fair Piagga's or open Places, for stately uniform buildings, for spatious streight streets, there is scarce the parallel in Europe.

That the Reader may the better guels at the number of Inhabitants, or humane Number Souls, within this great City, he must know, of Inhathat in one year there were computed to be bitants. eaten in London, when it was less by one fourth part, 67500 Beefs, ten times as ma-

Houses.

The present State

ny Sheep, besides abundance of Calves, Lambs, Swine, all sorts of Poultry, Fowl, Fish, Roots Milk, &c. Also that communibus annis to supply London with Newcastle Coal, there is brought into the River of Thames two hundred and seventy thousand Chaldron, and every Chaldron is 36 Bushels.

Again the number of Inhabitants may be guessed at by the Burials and Births in London, which, in ordinary years, when there is no Pestilence, amount of late to Twenty thousand in a year, three times more then in Amsterdam, and but one 20th part less then in Park, as may be seen by

the Bills of these three Cities.

As also by the quantity of Beer drank in London in a year, which to all Forreigners will be incredible, for in the year 1667 according to exact computation, there was brewed within that year in London, four hundred fifty two thousand five hundred fixty three Barrels of strong Beer, fold at 12 s. 6 d. the Barrel, and five hundred and eighty thousand four hundred twenty one Barrels of Ale, fold at 16 s. the Barrel, and four hundred eighty nine thousand seven hundred ninety leven Barrels of Table Beer, or small Beer, sold at 6 s 6 d. the Barrel. The Beer strong and small is 36 Gallons to the Barrel, and the Ale 32 Gallons to the Barrel, and now fince the Pestilence and the Fire, that this City is again fully peopled, there is much more Liquor brewed.

20

ty for

No

In 2

of;

Par. 2. of England.

It is true, that some he eof is transported beyond the Sea, but that is scarce considerable.

Besides all this Beer and Ale, there is consumed in London, a vast quantity of French and Spanish wines, much Rhenishwine, Sider, Cosee, Chocolatte, Brandy

and other Drinks.

136

kin

ners

667 Was

four

fix-

15.

igh-Bar-

and even

Beet, rel

nsto

othe

eand

peo-

The Excise only of Beer and Ale for the City of London (though it be a very moderate Imposition) is farmed or rented of the King at above one hundred and twen ty thousand pounds a year, and about one fourth part of all that Excise throughout England.

Parish Churches, besides Chappels Churches there were in all 130, that is double the Number of Churches parochial to be found in any City of Christendom, the Mother Church whereof is dedicated to the memory of Saint Paul (the only Cathedral of that Name in Europe) and founded by Sebert a Saxon King, about the year 610. in a place where had flood a Temple dedicated to Diana, and afterward enlarged by Erkenwald the 4th Saxon Bishop thereof; and that old Fabrick being almost destroyed by Fire, Mauritius another Bishop of London, in One thousand eighty three began and finished a great part of the prefent magnificent Pile, in the space of 20 years, but the Quire and Tower were not finimed till 1221, and then it was dedicated in a most solemn manner (as was the K Tem-

The present State

Temple of Solomon) the King, the Bithops and a vast number from all Parts of

the Nation affisting thereat.

It is seated on the highest part of all the City, and was more conspicuous perhaps then any Cathedral Church in the World; it was a structure for length, height and antiquity surpassing all other Churches; the length thereof was 690 Foot (therein excelling by 20 foot, St. Peters in Rome, which for beauty, proportion and divers other things excels all other Temples) it was in height 102 foot, and in breadth 130. The Church was built as other Cashedrals, in a perfect Cross, and in the midit of the Crois, upon mighty high Arches, was a Tower of Stone 260 foot high, and on that a spire of Timber covered with Lead, in height 260 foot more, in all from the ground 520 foot; above which was a bole of Copper Gilt, of 9 foot in compass, whereon flood the Cross, 15 foot and a half high, and almost 6 foot a cross, made of oak, covered with Lead, and another cover of Copper over the Lead; above all flood the Eagle or Cock of Copper Gilt, four foot long, and the breadth over the Wings 3 foot and a half.

In the year 1561. a part of this magnificent Pile was much wasted, and the rest endangered by a fire begun in that stately Timber Spire, by the negligence of a Plummer, who lest his Pan of Fire there, whilest he went to Dinner, as he confest of later years on his Death Bed: But by the great

Bounty

西西口 智 四 四 田 出 的 公 后

SE ON K

Go

the

fue

Box

(0)

the

pa

2 lt

the

to fu

that

Bell

when

there

One

2

In

ple,

of L

Bounty and Piety of Queen Elizabeth, of the Citizens of London, and of all the Clergy of the Province of Canterbury, it was again repaired in the space of Five years. After which, the Stone-work decaying apace, by reason of the corroding quality of the abundance of Sea-coal smoak, the Learned and Pious Doctor Laud coming to be Bishop of London, and after of Canterbury, was so zealous and vigorous, for upholding this most Ancient Church, and Stately Monument of England, and glory of the City of London; that by the Kings favor, and liberal contribution of Godly People (maugre all opposition of the Puritans) the work was so eagerly purfued, that before the year 1640. the whole Body was finished with Portland Stone, excellent against all smoak and weather, and the Tower scaffolded up to the top, with a purpose to take it all down, and to rebuild it more fair, and of a greater height, with a stately Pinnacle at each corner, because the Arches were not thought strong enough to support another Steeple, and to place in that Tower the biggest and most tunable Bells in the World: For performance whereof, and for adorning the Church, there was in the Chamber of London, above One hundred and seventy thousand pounds all taken out foon after, and employed in an Unnatural War, by a stiff necked People, against the best of Kings; in which one lingle act. a great part of the Citizens of London, and of the Long Parliament, became

it

e

th

ch

111

ot

13

left.

Tite

tat

pty

The present State

became deeply guilty of a horrid Rebelli-

on H

H

Pi

P2

U

50

In

the

ali

oth

on To

thi

the

CI

on, and detellable Sacriledge.

After the Murder, or rather Martyrdom, of the forementioned Archbishop, the Skaffolds were taken away and fold, with some of the Lead, which covered this famous Structure, and this House of God made a Stable for Horses by the Dilloyal Army, and almost all suffered to decay, rill the Restauration of the King, who having a pious intent to fet upon the repair thereof again, it was all ruined by the late dreadful Conflagration in 1666. Which yet hath not fo discouraged our gracious king, and the rest of our Church Governors, but that in a short time they intend to begin again the repair of the Mother Church of the Mother City of this Kingdom, to the glory of God, and high honor of this City and Nation; for the speedy promoting whereof, both King and Parliament, City and Countrey, Clergy and Lairy, high and low, feem to stand engaged, to lend their aid and affiftance.

Of the forementioned Fire, that was able to destroy such a vast solid Structure, as the Cathedral of S. Paul, a brief account may here be acceptable, especially to Foreigners, who have had impersect re-

lations thereof.

THe City of LONDON, within the Walls, was seated upon, near Four hundred



The precent State

Next, The dead time of the night; wherein it began, viz. between One and two of the Clock after Midnight, when some were wearied with working, others filled with drink, all in a dead sleep.

Thirdly, The dead time of the week, being Saturday night, when Traders were retired to their Countrey Houses, and none but Children or Young Servants left behind.

Fourthly, The dead time of all the year, being then the long Vacation, on the Second of September, when Tradesmen were generally abroad in the Countrey, some in the remotest parts of England, to setch in their debts.

Fifthly, The closeness of the Buildings in that place, facilitating the progress of the Fire, and hindring the usual remedy which was by Engines to shoot Water.

Sixthly, The matter of the Buildings thereabouts, which was generally wooden, and of old Timber.

Seventhly, The long continued drought of the preceding Summer, even to that day, which had so dryed the Timber, that it was never more apt to take fire.

Eighthly, The matter of Wares in those parts, where were the greatest Magazines and Store-houses of Oyls, Pitch, Tar, Rozin, Wax, Butter, Brimstone, Hemp, Cordage, Cheese, Wine, &c.

Ninthly, An Easternly Wind, the driest of all other that had continued long before, and then did blow very strongly

Tenthly

Tenthly, The unexpected failing of the Water, the Thames Water-Tower then out of order, and burnt down, immediately after the beginning of the fire, so that most

Water Pipes were foon dry.

Lastly, An unusual negligence at first, and a confidence of easily quenching the Fire, on a sudden changed into a general consternation and despondency, all People chusing rather by flight to save their Goods, then by a vigorous opposition to

fave their Hou'es, and the City.

These causes thus strangely concurring, (to fay nothing of Gods just anger, for the netorious impenitency of the Citizens, for their abetting and infligating the shedding of the precious innocent Blood, both of Gods Anointed, and of their other cheif Governors, both in Church and State, for their still going on in their old hainous fins of Despising Dominions, and speaking evil of Dignities, till there was no remedy): those forementioned causes, so wonderfully concurring by a general prodigious Conflagration did make a greater spoil in the space of Three days, viz. From Sunday morning to Wednelday morning, then Three or four Armies, unrefitted, could probably have done in twice the time; for (to give the Reader some little Prospect of the huge damages done by this Fire) it hath been computed by an ingenious person, that there were burnt in all, within the Walls of this City, Twelve thousand Houses, and without the Walls, One thousand Houses;

all which valued one with another, at no more then 25 l. yearly Rent, which at the low rate of Twelve years purchase, will amount in the whole to Three millions and nine hundred thousand pounds sterling. Then the Eighty seven Parish Churches, the most spacious Cathedral Church of S. Paul, Six Consecrated Chappels, the Royal Burse or Exchange, the great Guild-Hill, the Custome-House, the many magnificent Halls of Companies, the several Principal City Gates, with other Publick Edifices, may well be valued at Two millions.

The Wares, Houshold-stuff, Moneys, and other moveable Goods lost and spoiled by the Fire, may probably amount to Two millions of pounds, some say much more.

The Money spent in a general removing of Wares and Goods, during the Fire, and bringing them back afterward, in the hire of Boats, Carts, and Porters, may be well reckoned, at the least, Two hundred thoufand pounds; t'e total whereof, is Nine millions, and Nine hundred thousand pounds, which reduced into French Money, will amount unto One hundred twenty eight millions and feven hundred thousand Livres Tournois. And yet, the Citizens recovering, after a few months, their Native Courage, have fince fo chearfully and unanimously set themselves to rebuild the City, that within the space of four years, they have erected in the same streets, ten thousand houses, and laid out for the same,

TEL

Dig

班岳田

81

Three millions of pounds fterling, counting but 300 /. a house one with another s (besides whole Streets built and now building in the Suburbs by others:) as if the late Fire had onely purged the City, the Buildings are become infinitely-more beautiful, more commodious, and more folid (the three main vertues of all Edifices) then before; nay, as if the Citizens had not been any way impoverish'd, but rather inrich't by that huge Conflagration, they may be faid to be even wanton in thir Expences upon the stately Italian Facciatta's or Fronts of their new Houles, (many of Portland stone, as durable almost as Marble) upon their richly adorned Balconies, Signes, Portals, &c. They have made the r Streets much more large and straight; and whereas before they dwelt in low, dark, deform, Wooden Cottages, they now live in lofty, lightfome, uniform Brick Buildings; fo that although our gracious King cannot fay of this His Capital City, as one of the Emperors faid of Rome, Lateritiam inveni, Marmoream reliqui, yet he may fay of it what is almost equivalent , Ligneam inveni , Lateritiam reliqui. And of a Principal Stru-Eture of this City, the Royal Exchanges His Majesty may fay, Lateritiam inveni, Saxeam reliqui: whereof take here this following brief Account.

and the box but the burs

Patrick.

The former Burse began to be erected in the year 1566, just one hundred years before it was burnt: it was built at the cost and charges of a noble Merchant Sir Thomas Gresham, and in a solemn manner by a Herald and Trumpet, in the presence and by the special Command of Queen Elizabeth, proclaimed and named the ROTAL EXCHANGE: it was built most of Brick, and yet was the most splendid Burse (all things considered) that was then in Europe (before the building whereof the Burse for Merchants was kept in Lumbard-street).

Now it is built within and without of the forementioned excellent stone, with such curious and admirable Architecture, that it surpasseth all other Burses, Quantum lenta solent inter Viburna

Cupreffi.

It is built Quadrangular, with a large Court, wherein the Merchants may affemble, and the greatest part, in case of rain or hot sun-shine, may be sheltered in side-Galleries or Portico's. The whole Fahrick cost above sity thousand pounds, whereof one half is disbursed by the Chamber of Landon, or Corporation of the City, and the other half by the Company of Mercers: and to reimburse themselves, there will be let to hire 190 Shops above stairs, at 20 l. yearly rent each, and 30 l. for sine, besides the several Shops below, on the East and West sides, and the huge vaulted.

wallted Cellers under ground, so that it will be the richest piece of ground, perhaps, in the whole world; for, according to exact dimensions, the ground where on this goodly Fabrick is erected, is but 171 foot from North to South, and 203 foot from East to West (for it is Quadratum oblongum) so that it is but very little more then three quarters of an Acre of Ground, and will produce above 4000 longum, yearly Rent.

The River whereon is leated this Great City, for its breadth, depth, gentle, strair, even course, extraordinary wholesome water and Tides, is more commodious for Navigation then perhaps any other River in the world. The Sea flows gently up this River sourscore miles, that is, almost to Kingston, twelve miles above London by land, and twenty by water, bringing the greater Vessels to London, and the smaller beyond; then against the Stream, boats are drawn to Oxford, and higher many miles.

It is high water at this City as oft as the Moon comes to the North East and South West points of Heaven, the one in our Hemisphere, and the other in the other Hemisphere. The highest Tides are upon a Land Flood, the Wind Northwest at the Equinoctial, and the Moon at full: when these four cau'es concur (which is very rare) then the Thames swells in some places over its Banks, and West-

WAS

lt

the

21

WI

10

no

018

For

to

到前

Wea

Cir

for r

10 (

Mot

Log

ci e

5020

by the Seyne.

This River opening Eastward towards Germany and France is much more advantageous for Traffick than any other River of England. To say nothing of the variety of excellent Fish within this River, the fruitful sat soil, the pleasant rich Meadows, and innumerable stately Palaces on both sides thereof; in a word, the Thames seems to be the very Radical moisture of this City, and in some sense, the natural heat too, for almost all the Fuel for siring is brought up this River from Newcastle, Scotland, Kent, Essex, &c.

From this River the City by water Engins is in many places supplyed with excellent wholfome water; also from almost twenty Conduits of pure Spring water; and moreover, by a new River, brought at a vast charge and exquisite skill (by Sir Hugh Middleton who deserves his Statue in Brass) from Amwell and Chadwell, two Springs near Ware in Hartfordfire, from whence, in a turning and winding course, it runs threescore miles, before it reaches this City; In some places the Channel is necessarily thirty foot deep, in other places it is carried over valeys more then twenty foot high above ground, in open Troughs. Over this new River.

River are made eight hundred Bridges, some of Stone, some of Brick, and some of Wood : Six hundred men have been at once employed in this great work. It was begun 1608. and finished in five years. It ferves the highest parts of London in their lower Rooms, and the lower parts in

their highest Rooms.

The vast Traffick and Commerce whereby this City doth flourish, may be gueffed at chiefly by the Customs which are paid for all Merchandise imported or exported, which are but very moderate Impolition's in comparison of the Imposts of most other Countries of Europe, and yet the Customs of the Port of London onely amount to above three hundred thousand pounds a year : By the infinite number of Ships, which by their Masts resemble a Forest as they lye along this stream, befides many that are fent forth every year to carry and fetch Commodities to and from all parts of the known world, whereby it comes to pass, that no small number of Merchants of London, for Wealth, for stately Houses within the City for Winter, and without for Summer, for rich Furniture, plentiful Tables, and honorable living, &c. excel fome Princes in divers of our neighbour Nations: Moreover, one may conjecture at the hage Commerce by the infinite number of great well furnished Shops; which a Spaniard once observing, together with

the great number of Law futes, in Term time, made this report of London to his Country men, that it was indeed a great City, but made up of nothing but Tiendas y Contiendas, Shops and Sutes: whereas he might rather have faid more truly, in a few more words, viz. that London is a huge Magazin of Men, Money, Ships, Hories and Ammunition of all forts of Commodities necessary or expedient for the use or pleasure of mankind : that London is the mighty Rendevous of Nobility, Gentry, Courtiers, Divines, Lawyers, Physitians, Merchants, Seamen, and all kinds of excellent Artificers, of the most refined Wits and most excellent Beauties; for it is observed that in most Families of England, it there be any Son or Daughter that excels the reft in Brauty or Wit, or perhaps Courage or Industry, or any other rare quality, London is their North-star, and they are never at relt till they point directly thither.

The Government of this City, confidering the greatness and populousness thereof is very admirable, and might take up a Volume in the description thereof.

The Ecclesiastical Government is by a Bishop, was in the time of the Britains by an Archbishop, but when it became subject to the Saxons, the Archiepiscopal Sea, was placed at Canterbury, not because that was

the.

Site

der

ba

192

the

MI

84

16

D

Pr

Ser.

Sou

pu pu

Bil Di

ha

BH

fan

peti Pai

0

the

and

and

Pop

to

12

ore ore

hat be reft

ect

are this

225

by a

er by

bjet

25

92

saint Austin, who first preacht the Gospel there to the Heathen Saxons, and was there buried. Since which time it hath been under a Bishop above ten Centuries and a half, in a continual succession, in which space there are reckoned 99 Bishops of London to the Present worthy Bishop thereof, the grave, learned, pious, divine Doctor Humphry Henchman consecrated Bishop of Salisbury 1660. and translated to London 1663. To his Cathedral also belongs a Dean, a Chapter, a Treasurer and Thirty Prebendaries, all persons of worth.

For the Ecclesiastical Government of the several Parishes, there are are placed many excellent Divines, that have the Cure of Souls, a Rector or Vicar for every Parish, and these have for a long time had the repute of the most excellent way of Sermonizing in Christendom, insomuch as divers Divines of foreign Reformed Churches have come hither on purpose to learn their

manner of haranguing in the Pulpit.

For maintaining these Divines with their samilies there is in every Parish a Parsonage or Vicaridge house, and in most a competent allowance in Tithes. Antiently the Parsons due in London, besides the Tithes of the Trades-mens Gains, and Mortuaries, Obits, &c. was 3 s. 5 d. in the pound of the yearly Rent, of all Houses and Shops; and this was paid as Offerings on Sundayes and Holidayes onely a half penny for each pound, whereby the Parishioners did hardly feel

The prefent State

feel it, although the Sundayes and Holydayes were so many that in a whole year it amounted to 3 s. 5 d. in the pound. Afterwards many Holidayes being taken aways and the Clergy Means thereby abated, it was ordained 25 H. 8. that 2 s. 9 d. in the pound of all Rents of Houses and Shops should be paid yearly to the Parson, whereunto the Londoners did not onely confent (as they had good reason, it being much less in the pound then before) but bound themselves by an Act of Common Council to perform the same, and the said Ordinance was confirmed in Parliament 27 Hen. 8. and again 37 Hen. 8. with a power given to the Lord Mayor to commit to prison any Citizen that should refuse to pay his Tythes and Dues according to that proportion. But fince the Reformation, many men willing to think Tythes a rag of Popery, or else making no conscience of robbing God, have devised many base and fraududent wayes by double Leafes, by great Fines and small Rents, and several other wayes to cheat the Law and their God, Mal. 3. 8. complaint whereof being made to King fames 1618. it was declared in his Court of Exchequer by the Barons there, that the Inhabitants of London, and of the Liberties thereof, ought still (according to the aforementioned Acts) to pay 2 s. 9 d. in the pound, according to the true yearly value of the Rent of their Houses and Shops from rime to time; but the Citizens (who think 2000 l. per annum, not enough for an Ali derman

in t

Ma

Ros

int

Gua

int,

#12.

Bul

den

500

200

Lon

chan

hark

from

25 W

thou

hath

mar

derman or for a Lawyer : and yet 2001. too much for a Pastor of a Parish) opposing the same, the business lies yet unestablished, to the great dishonor of the Reformed Re-

ligion.

in the proper and made

di-

Z,

10. any

ing.

Lyes

ing

ent

the

ties

(tte-

the

M

ink.

Mis 030

The Civil Government is not (as it is at Paris, Rome, Madrid, Vienna, and other Capital Cities) by a chief Magistrate, some Nobleman fet over the City by the King or Supreme Governor; or, as it was here, in the time of the Romans, when the chief Magistrate was called (as it is still in Rome) the Prefect of London, or, as it was in the time of the Saxons, when he was called the Portgreve, that is, Custos or Guardian, and sometimes Provost of London, but after the coming in of the Normans, the chief Magistrate was called Bailive (from the French word Bailler, tradere, committere) that is Commissarius, or one that hath Commission to govern others, and there were sometimes two Bailiffs of London, till King Rich. I. Anno 1189. changed the name of Builiff into MATOR, which also, being derived from the French, hath continued ever fince, a Citizen chofen by the Citizens annually, unless sometimes for the diff walty of the Citizens, their Priviledges and Franchises have been taken from them, and a Guardian set over them, as was done by Hen. III. and Edw. I.

Of latter times, the Mayor of London, though alwayes a Citizen and Tradesmanhath been of such high repute and esteem that in all writing and speaking to him,

the.

the Title of Lord is prefixt, which is given to none others, but either to Noblemen, to Bishops, Judges, and of later times to the Mayor of York, or to some of the highest Officers of the Realm. He is also for his great Dignity usually knighted by the King, before the year of his Mayoralty be expired.

His Table is, and also the Table of each Sheriff, such, that it is not only open all the year to all commers, strangers, and others, that are of any quality, but so well furnished, that it is always fit to receive the greatelt Subject of England, or of other Potentate; nay, it is recorded, that a Lord Mayor of London hath feasted four Kings at

once at his Table.

His domeflick Attendance is very honorable, he hath seven Officers that wait on him, who are reputed Esquires by their places, that is, the Sword-bearer; the Common Hunt, who keepeth a gallant Kennel of Hounds for the Lord Mayors Recreation abroad; the Common Cryer, and four Water Bailiffs. There is also the Coroner, three Sergeants Carvers, three Sergeants of the Chamber, a Sergeant of the Channel, four Yeomen of the Water-fide, one Under-water Bailiff, two Yeomen of Chamber, three Meal- weighers, Yeomen of the Wood-wharfs, most of which have their servants allowed them, and have Liveries for themfelves.

til C

0

the

fe

C

the

to

DET

200

明由のかな

10 E

tie

122

Ro

Ca

na

iers,

255

MI.

His State and Magnificence is remarkable, when he appears abroad, which is usually on horse-back with rich caparison, himself alwayes in long Robes, sometimes of fine Scarlet cloth richly furred, sometimes Purple, fometimes Puke, with a great Chain of gold about his neck, with many Officers walking before, and on all fides of him, &c. but more especially on the 29. of October when he goesto Westminfter in his Barge, accompanied with all the Aldermen, all his Officers, all the several Companies or Corporations in their feveral stately Barges, with their Arms, Colours, and Streamers; and having there in the Exchequer Chamber taken his solemn Oath to be true to the King, returns in like manner to Guild-Hall, that is the great Common Hall of Guilds or incorporated Confraternities, where is prepared for him and his Brethren a most sumptuous Dinner, to which many of the great Lords and Ladies, and all the Judges of the Land are invited.

This great Magistrate upon the Death of the King, is said to be the prime person of England; and therefore when King James was invited to come and take the Crown of England, Robert Lee, then Lord MAYOR of London subscribed in the first place, before all the great Officers of the Crown,

and all the Nobility.

He is usually chosen on Michaelmas day, out of the 26 Aldermen, all persons of great wealth and wisdom.

H

His Authority reaches not only all over this great City, and a part of the Suburbs, but also on the famous River of Thames Eastward as far as Tendale or Tenlect, and the mouth of the River Medway, and Westward as far as Golny ditch above Stanes Bridge. He hath power to punish and correct all that shall annoy the Stream, Banks, or Fish, onely the strength and safety of the River against an Invasion, and securing Merchandizing and Navigation by Blockhouses, Forts, or Castles is the Care of the King.

in

be

Wi

30

hat

OF

ci

40

La

III.

bot

Te

Ma

of

Dio

the

Co

ven

Ha

Fm

820

late

the

200

free

4]

To the Lord Mayor and the City of London belong divers Courts of Judicature of high importance. The highest and most antient Court is that called the Hustings (i.e.) Domus Caufarum, which doth preferve the Lawes, Rights, Franchises, and Customs of the City. There is a Court of Requests or Conscience. The Court of the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, where also the Recorder and Sheriffs sit. Two Courts of the Sheriffs, one for each Counter. Court of the City Orphans, whereof the Mayor and Aldermen have the cuftody. The Court of Common-Council confifting (as the Parliament of England) of two Houses, one for the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, and the other for the Commoners: in which Court are made all By-laws which bind all the Citizens of London; for every man either by himself, or by his Representative gives his Affent thereunto, wherein confilts the great happinels of the English Subject above all the

Subjects of any other Prince in the world, that neither in Laws nor By-laws, neither in Taxes or Imposts, any man is obliged, but by his own confent. There is another Court of the Chamberlain of the City, to whom belongs the Receipts of the Rents, and Revenues of the City, and to his Court the buliness of Apprentices, over whom he hath a great authority. To the Lord Mayor also belongs the Courts of Coroner, and of Elcheator, and another Court for the conservation of the River of Thames. Laftly, the Court of Goal-delivery held ulually eight times a year at the Old-Baily, both for the City and Middlesex, for the Tryal of Criminals, whereof the Lord Mayor is the chief Judge; and hath power of reprieving condemned persons.

There are other Courts called Wardmote, or the meeting of Wards, whereof there are 26 in the whole City: In which Court inquiry is made into all things that can conduce to the regulating and well governing of the City. Also the Court of Hall-mote, or Assembly of every Gild or Fraternity for regulating what belongs to

each Company in particular.

The Traders of London are divided into Companies, or Corporations, and are so many Bodies Politique: Of these there are 12, called the chief Companies, and he that is chosen Lord Mayor must be free of one of these Companies, which are I Mercers, 2. Grocers, 3. Drapers, 4. Fishmongers, 5. Goldsmiths, 6. Skin-

214

ners; 7. Merchant-Taylors, 8. Haberdashers, 9. Salters, 10. Ironmongers, 11. Vintners, 12. Clothworkers: All which Companies have Affembly places called Halls, which are so many Basilikes or Palaces, and many of them worthy to be viewed by all Strangers. It hath been the custom of some of our Kings, to honour some of these Companies by taking their freedom thereof; and the present King was pleased to be made free of the Company of Grocers, and the present Prince of Orenge, lately chose to be made free of the Comparty of Drapers.

Chu

noci mic

out Thi

arg who the

2 W2

Im

210

There are besides near 60 other Companies, or Corporations, all enjoying large Priviledges by the Kings Gracious Charter, granted unto them, and fair Halls

to meet in.

For the security and defence of this famous City and River, there have been antiently divers Fortresles; but that called the Tower of London, hath been eminent above all others. It is not only a Fort or Cittadel, to defend and command both City and River, but a Royal Palace, where our Kings with their Courts have sometimes lodged; a Royal Arsenal, where are Arms and Ammunition for 60000 Soldiers; the Treasury for the Jewels and Ornaments of the English Crown; the only Mint for coyning of Gold and Silver; the great Archive where are conserved all the Records of the Court of Westminster; the chief Prison for the lafe custody of great Perions

de de un cir

or

MC.

OT;

17.4

eat

Persons that are Criminal: in short, if the great extent thereof within the Walls be considered, and its authority over the several Hamlets without, and the many high Priviledges and Liberties belonging thereto, it may rather be reputed a City then a Cittadel.

The Tower of London is out of all County or Parish (only a small part, some hold to be in Middlesex) is a liberty of it self, exempt from all Taxes to the King, to the Church, or to the Poor. It hath a Parochial Church, exempt from all Ecclefiaffical Jurisdiction of the Archbishop, and is a Donative bestowed by the King without Institution or Induction. There are Thirteen Hamlets in several Parishes, of large extent, belonging to the Tower, whose Trainbands are all bound to affift the Constable or Lieftenant of the Tower, they are all called the Kings Company, are to wait on the Kings person in time of need, and to go no farther than the King.

Within the Tower is kept the Office of Master of the Ordnance, called in France, le grand Mastre de l'Artillerie so called, ab arte telorum mittendorum) and hath been alwayes an Office of great Account and Importance, commonly conferred on perfons of greateminency and integrity. It hath the ordering of that grand Magazin there lodged, wherein, and at the Minories, Woolwich, and Chatham is Ammunition at all times for as many Land and Sea forces

as may not onely defend England, but be

formidable to all our Neighbours.

The place of Master of the Ordnance, is, since the death of that accomplished Gentleman Sir William Compton, executed by Commissioners, viz. by the Lord John Berkley, now Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, Sir John Duncomb Knight, and Thomas

Chichely Esquire.

Lieutenant of the Ordnance, is David Walter Esquire, and Groom of his Maje-sties Bed-chamber, and the Pay-naster is Captain George Wharton; Surveyor is Fonas More Esquire; Keeper of the Stores is Richard March Esquire; Clark of the Ordnance is Richard Sherborn Esquire; Clerk of the Deliveries is George Clerk Esquire. Under which several Officers there are many Officers and Servants, for brevity sake to be passed over.

The forementioned Commissioners have the charge and superintendence of all the Ordnance, Arms offensive, Ammunition

of War by Sea and Land.

The Lieutenant of the Ordnance is Treafurer, doth receive and disburse all moneys touching this Office.

The Surveyor of the Ordnance doth su-

pervise all Arms.

Clerk of the Ordnance is to record all

Orders touching that Office.

Keeper of the Stores is to have the cu-

stody of all the Arms offensive.

Clerk of the Deliveries takes Indentures for all Stores issued out.

All

of England. Par. 3.

All these hold by Patent immediately

from the King.

All Inferior Officers and Artificers places, are in the gift of the Master, or Commillioners of the Ordnance.

Moreover, in the Tower is kept the office of Warden of the Mint, where onely, of later times, is minted all the Bullion that is minted in England.

The Warden of the Mint is a very confiderable charge, and is at present Sir Anthony St. Leger: blive ods and dand il sol

15

cre

- Master Worker is Henry Slingsby Esquire? Comptroller is Fames Hore Esquire. These hold by Patent of the King.

Aflay-Mafter to try the purenels of the

Mettal, is Mr. John Brittle.

"Surveyor of the Meltings, and Clerk of

the Irons, is Mr. Thomas Swallow.

There is moreover, a Weigher, a Teller, and a Graver; all which five last named Officers hold also by Patent from the King, but are to be approved by the three hrit Commissioned Officers, in whose custody is all Money or Bullion brought in by the Subject A slode to notulollib ade nissens

There are belides many other Inferior Officers and Servants belonging to the

Mint, Dale chort

The office of His Majesties Records, kept in the Tower of London, is of venerable Antiquity, and the place of Keeper, and Deputy of the same, dignified with special trust, whereof Sir Algernon May Knight, is at present the Keeper, salary 500 l. per annum;

The present State

Inner Temple, is Deputy thereof. I !!

This place is properly in the Master of the Ro'ls his gift; and then His Majesty by His Letters Patents, hath usually confirmed it.

As the Chappel of the Rolls in Changerylane, and Petty-Bag office, doth fill with Records out of other Offices, they are transmitted into the Tomer after some years, for it hath been the wildom and care of former Ages, to fend the Records of feveral Courts to the Tomer ; for their prefervation and lafety, not onely as a Policy of State, but the particular Interest of all Men, having Estates requiring it, there being many precedents for it remaining in the Records of the Tower; and a particular Form of a Writ to fend the Records in the Chappel of the Rolls to the Tomer of London. The Records of the Tower (amongst other things) contain the Foundations of Abbeys, and other Religious Houses, and the Records in the Rolls contain the dissolution of those Abbeys and the donation of the Lands, of which, many Families are now possest; and if those Records were all in one place, the people might have accels unto them, all under one and the fame fearch and charge, which would be a great ease and benefit to the people, and a fafety to the Records of this Nation.

the Leepler . Takes to ods

Befides,

at

本 四年 日本 日本 日本

Besides these Records at the Rolls being joyned to those in the Tower, will make a perfect continuance of all the Ancient Rights of the English Nation, which are now fet forth in the Records of the Tower, whereof thele following are a few heads or particulars of them, viz. 1 11100 28 19015

The Leagues of Foreign Princes, and the

Treaties with them.

And all the Atchievements of this Nation in France, and other Foreign Parts.

The Original of all the Laws that have been Enafted or Recorded, until the Reign of Richard the Third.

The Homage and Dependency of Scot-

land upon England:

of

all

ete

in

gi ka

ordi

Min.

1/25

0.15

egs, nich,

dis

the 211

arriv.

fit to

doug

files,

The Establishment of Irclant, in Laws and Dominions.

The Dominion of the British Seas, totally excluding both the French and Hollander to Fish therein, without Licence from England, proved by Records before the Conquett:

The Interest of the Isle of Man, and the Isles of Ferfey, Gennfey, Sark, and Alderny; which four last are the remaining

part of the Norman possession.

The Title to the Realm of France, and

how obtained.

CHIMA I

10 And all that the Kings or Princes of this Land, have until that time done abroad, or granted or confirmed unto their Subjects at homeioriabroado des ana alessa I al

tate Place of Lever

Tenures

The prefent State

Tenures of all the Lands in England, Extents or Surveys of Mannors and Lands, Inquisitions, post mortem, being of infinite advantage upon tryals of Interest or Descent.

Liberties and Priviledges granted to Cities and Towns Corporate, or to private Men, as Court-Leets, Waiffs, Estrays, Mercats, Fairs, Free warren, Felons Goods, or what else could come to the Crown, or pass out of it.

Several Writs, Pleadings, and Proceedings, as well in Chancery, as in all the Courts of Common Law, and Exchequer.

Inspeximus's and Involments of Charters and Deeds, made and done before the Conquest, Deeds and Contracts between party and party, and the just establishment of all the Offices in the Nation.

P:

the

ien

Fir

000

He

2R

di

Tab)

The Metes and Bounds of all the Forests in Englind, with the several respective Rights of the Inhabitants therein to Common of Pasture, &c. Besides many other Priviledges and Evidences, which are too long to be here repeated or inserted.

And are therefore in the Petition of the Commons of England in Parliament, An. 46 Edw. 3. num. 43. faid to be the perpetual Evidence of every Mans right, and the Records of this Nation, without which no ftory of the Nation can be written or proved.

These Records are reposited within a certain Place or Tower, called Wakefield Tower, near Traytors Gate. There is another place called Julius Casars Chappel in the White Tower: The going up to this Chappel, is in Cold Harbor, Eighty four Steps up, with Six or eight great Pillars on each side, and at the upper end thereof, there was a Marble Altar; which in the late times of Rebellion, was caused to be beaten down, as a Monument of Tyranny and Superiti-

There are many Cart load of Records lying in this place, out of which, William Prynne Eiquire, late Keeper of the fame, with indefatigable labor, Collected and Printed many of Publick Utility. Annu, 1659; 1660, 1662, 1664. in Four feveral Volumes, beginning Primo Regis fohannis, for before that time there are no Rolls, but onely Charta Antique, or Ancient Transcripts made and done, before and fince the Conquest, until the beginning of King John. Then follows His Son Henry the Third, wherethe first Offices Post Mortem begins. Then there is Edward the First, Second, and Third, Richard the Second, Henry the Fourth, Henry the Fifth, Henry the Sixth, and Edward the Fourth, and the Inquisitions Post Mortem, of Richard the Third, who reigned onely Threeyears. The Rolls of that King are in the Chappel of the Rolls in Chancery Lane.

The Rolls in the Tower are variously distinguished, viz. Rotuli Patentium Cartarum Parliamentorum, Clausarum finium, Scotia,

ch

52

eld

tty

Vafconia, Francia, Hibernia; Scotie , Wallie, Normannia, Alemannia, Oblata, Liberate, Extracta, Perambulationes, Foreft.e, Scutag. Rotul. Marescal, Roma, de Trougis Chart. & Patent. fast. in partibus transmarinis. Patent de Domibus fudicarum Protection. de Perdonation. &c. Stapute, cum multis aliis, which are lately depicted upon the outfide of every Press in the Repository belonging to each Kings Reign, and very eafily to be brought forth for the use of the Client.

By a Table of Orders hanging up in the faid Office, and subscribed by the Keeper

hereof.

The same is to be kept open, and constantly attended for all Reforters thereto, from the hours of Seven till eleven of the Clock in the Morning, and from One till five in the Afternoon, every day of the week, except in the Moneths of December, fanuary; and February, and in them, from Bight till eleven in the morning, and from One to four in the Afternoon, except on Holidays, Publick Fasting and Thanksand times of great Peltigiving days, lence.

The Governor of this great and important Fortress, being called The Lieutenant of the Tower, is usually a Person of great worth and fidelity, who is, Virtute Officii, to be in Commission of the Peace for the Counties of Kent, Surrey, and Middlefex. He is High Steward of a Court there held,

hath

hat Con bell an Con

加

91

for

278

10

2 %

ent

10

the

Met.

the

of z

Taresalar

hath a Deputy, and may refuse an Habeas Corpus, may give Protection to all Debtors belonging to the Tower , Infra Regnum Anglia. Hath the Priviledge to take Unam lagenam, Two Gallons and a Pint Ante matum, or retro, of all Wine Ships that come, and to be, as some hold, Cuftos Rotulorum of the County of Middlesex. His Salary is 2001. per annum. His usual Fee for every Prisoner sent to the Tower, who are commonly Men of Estates is 20 1. and 31 a week for an Efquire, and 51. for a Knight. For a Baron or above 501. at entrance, to whom the King allows weekly 10 1. whereof two parts go to the Prisoner, the third to the Lieutenant for Lodgings and Diet; and 50 1. to the Lieutenant upon the Priloners discharge.

The prefent Lieutenant of the Tower is

Sir Fohn Robinson Baronet.

The Gentleman Porter of the Tower holds his place by Patent, and at the entrance of a Priloner, hath for his Fee Veftimenta superiora, or else a Composition for the same.

The Gentleman Jaylor is put in by the Lieutenant of the Tower, his Fee is 41 5. of a Gentleman, and 5 1. of a Knight: Then there are Forty Warders of the Tower; accounted the Kings Domestick Servants, and sworn by the Lord Chamber-lain of His Majesties Houshold, or by the Clerk of the Check.

The Moneys allowed by the King to the feveral Officers and Servants in the Tower,

4 an

The prelent State

and for keeping in repair that huge firucture, amounts to a vaft fum.

Near the Tower is S. Katherines, which hath a Royal Jurisdiction for the Ecclesia-stical Causes and Probate of Wills, and belongeth to the Queen, Dr. Bud is Commissary; from whom, if any will appeal, it must be to the King in His Court of Chancery, who thereupon issueth out a Commission under the Great Seal, as in Appeals from the Arches or Prerogative.

I

1

YC

ap

0

A

W

NI

W

A.

W

EN

The next thing remarkable in the City of London, may be the Bridge; which, for admirable Workmanship, for vaknels of Foundation, for all Dimensions, and for the folid, stately Houses, and rich Shops built thereon, surpasseth all others in Europe ; it hath Nineteen Arches, founded in a deep broad River, and some say on a fost, ozy Ground; is Eight hundred Foot in length, Sixty high, and Thirty broad; hath a Draw bridge almost in the middle, and Twenty Foot between each Arch; it was, built Anno 1209, in the Reign of-King Fohn. The first Stone-bridge in England, having been built above One hundred years before, by Queen Maud, Wife to Henry the First, at Stratford, on the River Lee, Three miles from London; fo called from the Highway there passing over a. Ford, and fince called Straiford Bow, from the Arched Bridge, a piece of Architesture then new to the English Nation. The

The building of this Bridge of London, was an exceeding difficult and costly piece of Work, and to those that consider the constant great Flux and Reslux at that place, it seems, almost impossible to be done again. The charges of keeping it in repair, is so great, that it hath been thought sit by our Ancestors to have a large House, a valt Revenue in Lands and Houses; divers considerable Officers, &c. to be set apart for the constant care and repair there-

Concerning this Bridge, and the stupendious site and structure thereof; take here the fancy of an ingenious Person deceased.

els

eď

6

TOP

London spi'd,

Brought proudly thither by a High SpringTide.

As through a Floating Wood he steer'd a-

And moving Castles cluster'd in a throng.
When he beheld a mighty Bridge give law,
unto his Surges, and their fury aw:
When such a Shelf of Catarasts did roar,
As if the Thames with Nile had chang'd
her shoar.

When he such Masse Walls, such Towers did . 1

such Posts, such Irons upon his back to tte,

The precent State

When such vast Arches he observed, that might

Nineteen Rialto's make, for depth and height.

When the Cerulean god these things survey'd;

He shook his Trident, and astonished faid, Let the whole Earth, now all Her Wonders count;

This Bridge of Wonders is the Paramount.

Not far below this famous Bridge is placed the Custome House, where is received and managed all the Impositions laid on Merchandise Imported or Exported from this City, which are so considerable, that of all the Customs of England; divided! into three parts, the Port of London pays Two thirds, that is above 330000 l. yearly. In this Office there are employed many persons of great ability and worth, Collectors, Customers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, Registers, whereof some have Salaries of 500 l. yearly, besides many perquifites.

The House where this great Office was Rept, being destroyed by the late Fire, is now rebuilt in a very much more magnifieent, uniform, and commodious manner by the King, and will cost His Majesty

200001. the building.

There are at present within this City of London; divers other very confiderable Offices, whereof take the account following. Inch krome upon his basil so ha

田田田田田田田田

00.00

200

140

En

205

Trati

1470

Ne

201

800

of the office of Post-Master evillagiar rism General.

And the Answers of the faid Letters and

He Profits of the faid Office are fetled by Act of Parliament, on his Royal Highness the Duke of York; but His Majesty doth constitute His Post-Master General by Letters Patents under the Great Seal of Englands and, accordingly hath conferred that Office upon the Right Honorable Henry Lord Arlington, His Principal Secretary of State.

The present Post-Master General keepeth one Grand on General Office in the City of London, from whence, Letters and Pac-

quets are dispatched.

Every Monday, to France, Italy, Spain, Flanders, Germany, Sweden, Danemark, Gc. and to Kent.

Every Tuesday, to the United Netherlands, Germany, Ge. And to all parts of England, Scotland, and Ireland.

Every Wednelday, to Kent onely, and

the Downs.

Every Thursday, to France, Spain, Train, and all parts of England and Scotland.

Every Friday, to the Spanish and United Netherlands, Germany, Sweden, Danemark, and to Kent.

Every Saturday, to all parts of England,

Scottand, and Ireland,

Andre

The present State 15 . 764

And the Answers of the said Letters and Pacquers, are received in the said Office in due Course: And from thence dispersed, and delivered according to their respective directions, with all expedition.

The said Office is managed by a Deputy, and other Officers, to the number of Seventy seven Persons; who give their actual attendance respectively in the dispatch of the business.

Upon this Grand Office depends One hundred eighty two Deputy Post-Masters in England and Scotland; most of which, keep Regular Offices in their Stages, and Sub-Post-Masters in their Branches; and also in Ireland, another General Office for that Kingdom, which is kept in Dublin, consisting of Eighteen like Officers, and Forty five Deputy Post-Masters.

The present Post-Master General keeps constantly for the transport of the said

Letters and Pacquets.

England and

France, Two Pacquet-Boats.

Flanders, Two Pacquet-Goats.

Holland, Three Pacquet-Boats.

Ireland, Three Pacquet-Boats.

And at Deal, Two Pacquet Boats for the

All which Officers, Post-Masters, Pacquet-Boats, are maintained at his own proper charge.

And

50

of

ff2

Co

fro

of

wit

th2

in

THE

300

OW

to:

Whi

060

ÉTE

the

Ve

油

die

ter

10:

the

100

nd

And as the Master piece of all those good regulations, established by the prefent Post-mafter General , for the better government of the laid office, he hath annexed and appropriated the Market Towns of England, so well to the respective Poststages, that there is no considerable Market-Town, but hath an easy and certain Conveyance for the Letters thereof to and from the faid grand office, in the due Course of the Marles every Poft. Albert Manl Hall

Note also, that all Letters are conveyed with more expedition and less charges then

in any forreign Country.

- A Letter containing a whole sheet of Paper is conveyed 80 miles for 2 d. 2 sheets. 4 d. and an ounce of Letters but 8 d. and that in fo fliort a time by night as well as by day, that every 24 hours, the Post goes 120 miles, and in 5 dayes, an anfwer of a Letter may be had from a place. 300 miles distant from the Writer. over if any Gentleman defires to ride Polt to any principal Town of England, Post-Horses are alwayes in readiness (taking no Horse without the consent of his owner) which in other Kings reigns was not duly observed; and only 3 d. is demanded for every English mile, and for every Stage to the Post boy 4 d. for conducting.

Besides this excellent convenience of conveying Letters and Men on Horseback, there is of late fuch an admirable commodiousnels both for Men and Women of better rankto travel from London, to almost

any

The present State

any great Town of England; and to almost all the Villages near this great City that the like hath not been known in the World, and that is by Stage Coaches, wherein one may be transported to any place, theitred from foul weather and foul ways; free from endamaging ones health or body by hard jogging, or over violent motion, and this not onely at a low price as about a shilling for every 5 miles but with such velocity and speed, as that the Posts in some forreign Countryes make not more miles in a day, for the Stage Coaches called flying Coaches make Forty or Fifty miles in a day, as from London to 0xford or Cambridge, and that in the space, of Twelve hours, not counting the time for Dining, fetting forth not too early, and coming in not too late. This office is now kept in Bishopsgate-street

fin

larg

GIE

Of B

Cor

to fi

Car Hot

1172

Ain

form

Lote

the tald

vers for]

£5,0

allE

Berg

BUT

Of the Kings great Wardrobe.

fwor of a Letter may be had front a place

goo miles diffant from the Writer,

This Office was usually kept within the City, near Puddle Wharfe, in an antient House built by Sir John Beauchamp, Son to Guy de Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, and afterward fold to King Edward the Third.

The Master or Keeper of the Great Wardrobe drobe is an office of great Antiquity and

Dignity.

High Priviledges and Immunities were conferred by Henry the Sixth, and confirmed by his successors, King James enlarged the same, and ordained that this Great Officer should be an incorporation

or Body Politique for ever.

His Office is to make Provisions for Coronations, Marriages, and Funerals to furnish the Court with Beds, Hangings, Carpets, and other necessaries; to furnish Houses for Ambassadors at their first arrival here: Presents for Foreign Princes and Ambassadors, Cloaths of Estate, and other furniture for the Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, Lord President of Wales, and all His Majesties Ambassadors abroad, to provide all Robes for Foreign Knights of the Garter, for the Officers of the Garter, Coats for Heralds and Pursuivants at Arms, Robes for the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, Oc. Rich Liveries for the two Lords Chief Justice, all the Barons of the Exchequor, divers Officers in thole Courts, all Liveries for His Majesties domestick servants: all Linnen for the Kings person, Oc.

es, ordinarily there is expended yearly, about twenty five thousand pounds, besides all Extraordinaries, as Coronations, Fu-

nerals, coc.

IR

be.

This Office is at present enjoyed by Edmard Montague, Earl of Sandwich, one

not unbily be filled an time

The present State

of His Majesties most Honourable Privy Council, and Knight of the most Noble Order of the Garter.

The present Salary to his Lordship in compensation of all other antient Fees and

Allowances is yearly 2000 1.

The said House near Puddle Wharfe was long ago annext for ever to the Master of this Office; but since the great Fire this

Office is kept in the Savoy.

The chief Officers under the Master are, a Deputy, Thomas Townsend Senior, Esq; his Salary 200 l. and a Clerk, Thomas Townsend Junior, Fsq; whose Salary in compensation of all Fees and Allowances is yearly 300 l.

to

Pa

tell

At

Gr

fam

CCT

fo

Cle

OF !

Both these Officers had likewise fair dwelling houses, which were also consumed

by the fire.

Belonging to this Office are divers Tradefmen, Artificers, and others, to the number of about 40 all fworn Servants

to the King.

Patent, during pleasure, two considerable Officers, viq. a Controuler, Andrew New-port Esquire, Brother to the Lord New-port; and a Surveyour, Colonel Bullen Reymes, whose Salaries are 300 l. yearly to each one.

Of the Colledges in London.

The Famous City of LONDON may not unfitly be stiled an Univer-

fity, for therein are taught all Liberal Arts and Sciences, not onely Divinity, Civil Law, Physick, which in other Universities are usual, are read here, but also the Municipal or Common Law of the Nation is here taught, and Degrees taken therein, which can be faid in no other Nation: Moreover all forts of Languages, Geography, Hydography, the Art of Navigation, the Art of Fortification, Anagraphy, Brachygraphy, or Short-Hand, Art Military, Fire-works, Limming, Painting, Enamelling, Sculpture, Archi-tecture, Heraldry, all forts of Musick; Arithmetick, Geometry, Aftronomy, Grammar, Rhetorick, Poetry, and any other thing that may any way contribute to the accomplishment of an ingenious Nobleman or Gentleman.

The Colledges of Municipal or Common-Law Professors and Students, are 14 called still Innes, the old English word for Houses of Noblemen or Bishops, or of extraordinary note, and which is of the same signification with the French word

Hoftel at Paris ..

There are Two Inns of Sergeants, Four Inns of Court, and Eight Inns of Chan-

cery.

to:

Tru.

好

The Inns of Chancery were probably fo named; because there dwelt such Clerks as did chiefly study the forming of Writs, which regularly appertain to the

The present State

the Cursitors that are Officers of Chancery. The first of these is called Thavies Inn, begun in the Reign of Edward the Third, and since purchased by
Lincolns Inn, as was also Furnivals Inn,
then there is Bernards Inn, New Inn,
Clements Inn, Cliffords Inn, antiently
the House of the Lord Clifford, Staple Inn
belonging to the Merchants of the Staple;
and Lyons Inn, antiently a common Inn
with the Sign of the Lyon,

These were heretofore preparatory Colledges for younger Students, and many were entred here, before admitted into

Now they are for the most part taken up by Atturneys, Sollicitors and Clerks, who have here their Chambers apart, and their Dyet at a very easy rate in a Hall, together where they are obliged to appear in grave long Robes, and black round knit Caps. These Colledges belong all to some Inns of Court, who send yearly some of their Barresters to read to to these. In these Inns of Chancery one with another, may be about Sixty

The Innes of Court were so named, as some think, because the Students therein are to serve the Courts of Judicature; or else because antiently these Colledges received onely the Sons of Noble men, and better fort of Gentlemen, as Fortescue affirmeth.

the as did onethy many one tain to

Of

明明中間四十四日

the

for

000

tho

the

Of these there are Four : First, The Two Temples, heretofore the dwelling of the Knights Templers, and purchased by fome Professor of the Common Law, above Three hundred years ago. They are called The Inner and Middle Temple, in relation to Effex House, which was a part of the Knights Templers, and called The Utter Temple, because it is seated without Temple Bar.

The two other Inns of Court are Lincolns Inn, belonging anciently to the Earls of Lincoln; and Greys Inn belonging to

the Noble Family of the Greys.

In the Reign of Henry the Sixth, they fo flourished, that there were in each of these about Two hundred Students, and a Student then expended yearly about 201. Which was as much as Two hundred pounds now; for they had usually (as the French Nobles have now in their Academies) every one an old discreet Servant, and divers Masters for to instruct them in all laudable qualities; and therefore, faith the same Fortescue, Ultra Studium legum, funt quafe Gymnasia omnium morum. And the Students were onely, faith he, Nobilium Filii, that is, Gentlemen, at leaft; for to the word Nobilis was then taken here, and is still in France : And therefore by command of King James, none were to be admitted into these Colledges, but Gentlemen by descent. Our Ancestors thought those of inferior rank, would rather debase the honor of the Law, and would be prone Lessienmos

The present State

to chicane, or play tricks, and not like to be so fit for Trusts and Honors, whereas the consideration of Birth and Fortune, makes Men more careful of their Honor

and Reputation.

These Societies are no Corporations, nor have any Judicial Power over their Members, but have certain Orders among themselves, which have, by consent, the Force of Laws: For lighter offences they are onely excommoned, or put out of Commons, not to eat with the rest; and for greater offences they lose their Chambers, and are expelled the Colledge; and being once expelled, they are never received by any of the Three other Societies. Which deprivation of Honor to young generous Spirits, is more grievous then perhaps deprivation of life.

These also, when they meet at Chappel or Hall, or at Courts of Jukice, wear a grave black Robe and Cap, at other times

walk with Cloak and Sword.

There are no Lands or Revenues belong to these Societies, which being no Corporations, are not enabled to purchase, nor have they any thing for defraying the charges of the House, but what is paid at Admittances, and Quit-Rents for their Chambers.

The whole Company of Gentlemen in each Society, may be divided into Four parts, Benchers, Utter Barristers, Inner Barristers, and Students.

Benchers are the Seniors, to whom is

of the whole House; and out of these, is chosen yearly a Treasurer, who receiveth, disburseth, and accounteth for all Moneys

belonging to the House.

Learning and Standing, are called by the Benchers to plead and argue in the Society doubtful Cases and Questions, which are called Moots (from meeting the old Saxon word for the French Assemble, or else from the French Mota word.) And whilest they argue the said Cases, they sit uttermost on the Forms or Benches, which they call the Bar.

Out of these Mootmen are chosen Readers for the Inns of Chancery, belonging to the Inns of Court, whereof they are Members; where in Term time, and grand Vacations they argue Cases in the presence of

Attorneys and Clerks.

671

All the rest are accounted Inner Barristers, who for want of Learning or Time,
are not to argue in these Moots; and yet in
a Moot before the Benchers, two of these
Inner Barristers sitting on the same Form
with the Utter Barristers, do for their Exercises recite by heart the pleading of the
fame Moot Case in Law French; which
Pleading is the Declaration, at large, of
the said Moot-Case; the one taking the
part of the Plaintiff, and the other of the
Defendant.

The year also amongst them, is divided into three parts, The Learning Vacation,

the

The present State

the Term-times, and the dead or mean Vacation.

They have two Learning Vacations, viz. Lent. Vacation, which begins the first Monday in Lens, and continueth three weeks and three days; and Summer Vacation, which begins Monday after Lammasday, and continueth also three weeks and three days. In these Vacations are the greatest Conferences and Exercises of Study, in manner following.

The Benchers appoint the eldest Utter Barrester to read amongst them openly in the Hall, whereof he hath notice half a year before. He then, the first day about eight of the clock makes choice of some Act or Statute, whereupon he grounds his whole Reading for that Vacation, and declares such mischiefs and inconveniencies as were unprovided before the same Act, and now are provided by the faid Aft, and then reciteth certain Doubts and Questions, which he hath devised, that may grow upon the faid Statute, and declareth his Judgment therein: After which, one of the younger Utter Barresters repeateth one Quellion propounded by the Reader, and doth by way of Argument labor to prove the Readers opinion to be against Law ; and after him, the Senior Utter Barrester and Readers, one after another, according to Seniority; do declare their Opinions and Judgments in the same: And then the Reader, who did put the Case, endeavoreth

and to confirm his own Opinion: After which, the Judges and Sergeants, if any be present, declare their Opinions; then the youngest Utter Barrester again rehearseth another Case, which is prosecuted as the sommer was. And this Exercise continueth daily about Three or four hours.

Out of those who have read once in the Summer Vacation, and are Benchers, is chosen always one to read in Lent, who observes the like manner of Reading, as

before is expressed.

TOTAL CHES

Out of these Readers usually the Ser-

English, and at the Resumps, the Readers

The manner of Mooting in the Innes of Court, is thus.

IN these Vacations after Supper in the Hall, or, after Drinking on Fasting-nights, the Reader with one or two of the Benchers comes in, to whom one of the Utrer Barresters propounds some doubtful Case; which being argued by the Benchers, and lastly, by him that moved the Case, the Benchers sit down on the Bench, at the upper end of the Hall, whence they are called Benchers: And upon a Form, in the middle of the Hall, sit two Inner Barresters; and on both sides of them, on the same Form, sitteth one Inner Barrester, who doth in Law French declare to the Benchers

In these Mootings, the Junior always argueth first, as is used amongst the Judges in the Exchequer Chamber, and amongst the Sergeants in open Courts of Judicature. The Inner and Utter Barrester plead here in Law French, and the Benchers in English; and at the Readings, the Readers

Cales are put in English.

Mootings in the Inns of Chancery, are thus.

IN the Learning Vacations, each Utter Barrester, who is a Reader in the Inns of Chancery, go with two Students of the same Inn of Court, to the Inn of Chancery, where he is appointed to Read, and there meet him commonly two of each Inns of Court, who sitting as the Benchers do in the Inns of Court at their Moots, they hear and argue his Case.

In the Four Inns of Chancery that are fituated in Holborn, the Moots are read,

either

tte

Ing

either by those of Greys Inne or Lincolns Inde, the others by the two Templers.

In Term time, the only Exercises of Learning, is arguing and debating Cales, after Dinner; and Mooring after Supper, in the fame manner as in the Vacation tame, reals or besomore ed

The time between the learning Vacations and Terms, is called the mean Vacation, during which time every day after Dinner, Cafes are argued, as at other times; and after Supper, Mootes are brought in and pleaded by the Inner Barrefters, in the presence of the Uutter Barrestel, which sit there in the Room of the Benchers, and argued by them, as the Benchers do in Term time and learning Vacation.

The Manner of keeping a Christmas in any of the Innes of Court, thus.

what the Dicers allow out of each winning

themielves, with fuch Title, as they a He Students hold a Parlament before Christmas, and in case there be in London no Pestilence, and that the House is furnished with such a number of Students, and of fuch quality as are meet to keep a folemn Christmas; then are chofen and appointed certain of the Students to be Officers, in imitation of the Kings Court, as Comptroller, Treasurer, Or. i hele These bear rule in the House during the whole time of Christmas; and are to behave themselves in that Port, Gravity, and Authority, as if they were so in the Kings House, that so hereafter, they may know the better to behave themselves in case they should be promoted to that Homour: for these Gentlemen are usually of such quality, as come not hither with intent to profess the Law, but to learn so much Law, as may be necessary to preserve their Estates, and to make themselves accomplished in other qualities, nescessary for Gentlemen.

At fuch time, they have here divers divertisements, as Feasting every day, singing, dancing, Musick which last is allowed there to all Comers, and is so excessive, that what the Dicers allow out of each winning to the Butlers box, usually amounts to above so l. a day and night, wherewith, and a small contribution from each Student, are the great charges of the whole Christ-

mas defrayed.

Sometimes, when their publick Treasury is great, they create a Prince among themselves, with such Title, as they please to give him, and he hath all his Officers, and a Court sutable to a great Prince, and many of the prime Nobility and great Officers of State, are seasted and entertained by him with Enterludes, &c.

From All Saints day to Candlemas, each House usually hath Revels on Holy-dayes, that is, Musick and Dancing; and for this

is chosen some young Student to be Master of the Revels.

Note, that the manner of their Parlament is briefly thus.

Every Quarter commonly, the Benchers cause one of the standing Officers of the House to summon a Parlament, which is onely an Affembly and Conference of Benchers and Utter-Barifters, which are called the Sage Company, and meet in a place called the Parlament Chamber, and there Treat of fuch matters, as shall seem expedient for the good ordering of the House, and the Reformation of such things as they shall judge meet to be Reformed, Here are the Readers for Lent and Summer vacation elected, also the Treasurer is here chosen, and the Auditors appointed to take the Accounts of the old Treafurer, &c. Here offences committed by any of the Society are punished, &c.

These Innes of Court are most wisely situated by our Ancestors, between the Kings Courts of Judicature, and the most

opulent City of London.

In the Four Innes of Court are reckoned

about 800 Students.

Lastly, there are two more Colledges called Sergeants Inne, where the Common-Law Student, when he is arrived to the highest degree, hath his Lodging and Dyer. These are called Servientes ad Legem, Sergeants at Law, and are as Dostors in the

the Civil Law, only these have heretofore been reputed more Noble and Honourable, Dostoris enim appellatio est Magisterii, Scrvientis vero Ministerii, and therefore Doctors of Law are allowed to sit within the Bar in Chairs and covered, whilst Sergeants stand without the Bar bareheaded, only with Coiss or Caps on.

To arrive to this high Degree, take this brief account.

The young Student in the Common Law, being born of a Gentile Stock, and bred two or three years in the University, and there chiefly versed in Logick and Rhetorick, both expedient for a Lawyer, and gotten some infight into the Civil Law, and fome skill in the French Tongue, as well as Latin, he is admitted to be one of the Four Innes of Court, where he is first called a Moor man, and after about Seven years study, is chosen an Utter Barifter, and having then spent Twelve years more, and performed the Exercises before mentioned, he is chosen a Bencher, and Iome time after a Reader : during the Reading which heretofore was Three weeks and Three days, the Reader keeps a constant and fumptuous Feafting, inviting the chief Nobles, Judges, Bilhops, great Officers of the Kingdom, and sometimes the King himself (as that most accomplished Lawyer, the present Atturney General did) that it costs them sometimes 800 or 1000 l. Af.

Afterward he wears a long Robe, different from other Barifters, and is then in a capacity to be made a Sergeant at Law, when His Majesty shall please to call him, which is in this manner.

When the number of Sergeants is small, the Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, by the advice and confent of the other Judges, make choice of Six or Right, more or less, of the most Grave and Learned of the Innes of Court, and prefents their Names to the Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper, who lends by the Kings Writ, to each of them to appear on fach a day before the King , to receive the State ; and Degree of Sergeant at Law; at the appointed time, they being habited in Robes of two colours, viq. Brown and Blew; come accompanyed with the Students of the Innes of Court, and attended by a train of Servants and Retainers, in certain peculiar cloth Liveries, to Westminster-Hall, there in publick take a fo-Jemn Oath, and are clothed with certain Robes and Coyfs, without which they may no more be feen in publick; after this they fealt the great persons of the Nation, in a very magnificent and Princely manner, give Gold Rings to the Princes of the Blood, Archbishops, Chancelfor and Treasurer, to the value of Forty shillings each Ring: to Earles, Bishops, Rings of Twenty shillings: to other great Officers , to Barons, great Prelates, Ov. Rings of less value. Out

Out of these are chosen all the Judges of the Kings Bench and Common Pleas, wherefore all those Judges do alwayes wear the white Linnen Coyse, which is the Principal Badge of a Sergeant, and which he had ever the Priviledge to wear at all times, even in the Kings presence, and whilst he spake to the King, though antiently it was not permitted to any Subject, to be so much as capped in the Presence of the King of England, as at present it is not allowed in the presence of the Pope

or of the Emperour.

When any of the aforementioned Judges are wanting, the King by advice of His Council, makes choice of one of these Sergeants at Law, to supply his place, and constitutes him by Letters Patents, Sealed by the Chancellor, who fitting in the middle of the rest of the Judges in open Court, by a set Speech declares to the Sergeant (that upon this occasion is brought in) the Kings pleasure, and to the people, the Kings goodness, in providing the Bench with such able honest men, as that Justice may be done expeditely and impartially to all His Subjects, and then causes the said Letters Patents to be read ? and being departed, the Chief Justice places the faid Sergeant on the Bench, junior of all the rest; and having taken his Oath well and truly to serve the King and His people in the Office of Justice, to take no reward, to do equal and speedy

Justice to all, we he sits himse'f to the

Execution of his Charge,

The Sergeant being thus advanced to be a Judge, hath thereby great Honour, and a very confiderable Salary, besides certain perquifits, for each one hath at least One thousand pound a year from the King; and now in fome things, his former habit of a Sergeant is altered, his long, Robe and Cap, his Hood and Coif are the same, but there is besides, a Cloak put over him, and closed on his right shoulder, and instead of a Caputium lined . with Lambskin, now a Caputium lined with Minever, or de Minuto vario, divers . small pieces of white rich Furre.

Note, that to the two Sergeants Innes belong the Twelve Judges, and about

Twenty fix Sergeants.

Antiently, the Fee expected by a Sera geant from his Client for Advice given at his Chamber, or for pleading in any Court of Judicature, was no more then Twenty shillings, and the Fee of a Barifter Ten shillings, (which yet is much more then is usually given in any of our neighbour Nations at this day) but at prefent, it is become almost ordinary, to give some Setgeants Ten pound, and sometimes Twenty pound, and to a Barister, half as much, at the hearing of any considerable Cause, whereby it comes to pass, that some Lawyers in one year gain in Fees Three thousand pounds, and fome Four thousand pounds, and in few M 4

RUNGE

The precent State

years purchase Estates sit for Lords, and sometimes live to see themselves advanced to be Peers of the Realm, as the late Lord Keepers, Coventry, Finch, and others.

Now all these forementioned Innes or Colledges for the Students in our Common law, being not far distant one from another, do make the most famous Profession of the Law that is in the World: and it will be a very dissicult thing to find in any one Forreign University, so many Students of the Law, that are of that ripe age past Childhood, and of that high quality, most Gentlemen, and a considerable number of the Sons of the higher Nobility.

Twenty fix Sergeants. Anticusty, the Fee expeded by a Ser. geant from his Client for Advice given at his Chamber, or for pleading in any Court of Judicature, was no more then minings, and the Fee of a Buriflor, Ten fleillings, (which yet is much more then it utually given many of our neighbour Marions at this day) but at preit is become almost ordinary, to ive four Setogants Ten pound, and tometimes Iwenty pound , and to a Bariston , half as much , arche braring of any con felerable cante, whereby it comes to parie, that tome Lawyers in one year gain in Pers Three thousand pounds , and forme Pour thousand pounds, and in few

ment of England.

of the Colledge of Civilians, called Doctors Commons.

the Chapter of the Kalefichall Governs

Lthough Degrees in the Civil Law may be had onely in Oxford and Cambridge, and the Theory belt there to be acquired; yet the Practice thereof, is most of all in London, where a Colledge was long fince purchased by Dr. Henry Harvey, Dean of the Arches, for the Profellors of the Civil Law in this City, and where commonly did refide the Judge of the Arches, the Judge of the Admiralty, and the Judge of the Pr rogative Court, with divers other emment Civilians, who there living (for Diet and Lodging) in a Collegiate manner, and Commoning together, it was usually known by the name of Doctors Commons, and stood near S. Pauls, in the Parish of S. Bennets Pauls-Wharf; which being confumed by the late dreadful Fire, they now ... all refide at Exeter House in the Strand, in the fame mahner (until their House be rebuilt) and keep there their feveral Courts and Pleadings every Term, which begins and ends almost at the fame time with the ... Term at Westminster.

The cheif Court of the Archbishop, is that of the Arches, whereof fee more in

The Principal, Official, or Judge of this Court is stilled Dean of the Arches, and is at present Sir Giles Sweit Knight, Doctor of Laws.

He fitteth alone without any Affesfors; and heareth and determineth all Caufes, without any Jury of Twelve Men, as is necessary in Common Law Courts.

To this Court belongeth an Actuary, a

Register, and a Beadle.

The Office of the Actuary is to attend the Court, set down the Judges Decrees, Register the Acts of the Court, and send them in Books to the Registry. This Office is enjoyed by John Clements, Batchelor of Laws, and Publick Notary.

The Register of the Court is another of the same name, whose Office is by himself. or Deputy to attend the Court, receive all Libels or Bills, Allegations and Exhibets, examines all Witneffes, Files all Sentences, and keeps the Records of the Court,

The Beadle attends the Court, carrieth a Mace before the Judge, and calls the

Persons cited to appear.

Those that are allowed to be Advocates; and plead in this Court, are all to be Doctors of the Civil Law, in one of our English Universities; who upon their Petition to the Archbishop of: Canterbury, and his Fiat obtained, are admitted by the Judge of this Court, upon condition not

10

Th

Ro

Re

La

Ar

200 fcr

pla ple

Ca

Par. 2. of England.

to practice for one whole year, after such admittance.

The manner of their Admittance is thus, The Two Senior Advocates in their Scarlet Robes, with the Mace before them con-. duct him up to the Court, with three low Reverences, and present him with a short Latin Speech, and the Rescript of the Archbishop: Then the Oaths of Allegiance, Supremacy, and fome other prescribed in the Statute of the Arches, being taken, he is admitted by the Judge, and a place or feat in the Court, assigned unto. him, which he is always to keep when he pleads.

The Judge and all the Advocates, in this Court , always wear their Scarlet Robes, with Hoods lined with Taffata, if they be of Oxford; or White Minever Fur, if of Cambridge; and all round, Black Velvet-Caps. Chanceller of O religion of the

Here followeth a Catalogue of the Names of all the Advocates, according to Seniority, not Precedence.

Octor Martin. Dr. Heath. Dr. King, Chancellor of Ely. Dr. Lemen, Knight, Master of Chan-6077

The precent State

Dr. Aldern, Chancellor of Rochefter.

Dr. Wiseman, Knight. Kings Advocate.

Dr. Chaworth, Knight. Vicar-General to the Archbishop of Canterbury.

Dr. Walker, Knight, Advocate to the Lord High Admiral.

Dr. Pepys.

Dr. Mills, Chancellor of Normich.

Dr. Crufoe.

Dr. Baldwin, Knight. Mafter of Chancery; and Chancellor of Worcester and Hereford.

Dr. Nicholfon, Chancellor of Glocefter.

Dr. Lowen:

Dr. Wake, Chancellor of Reterborough.

Dr. Watkinson

Dr. Birkenhead, Knight. Master of Requeft, and Mafter of the Faculties.

Dr. Warren.

Dr. Bud, Commiffary of Huntingdon. Dr. Alworth, Chancellor of Oxford.

Dr. Fones.

Dr. Exton, Chancellor of London.

Dr. Hughs.

Dr. Lloyd, Commiffary of Westminster.

Dr. Boucher.

Dr. Mafters, Changellor of Exeter.

Dr. Clark, Professor of Law in Cambridge.

Dr. Leighton, Knight.

Dr. Digby. Dr. Low.

Dr. Trumbal. All to sollennen D Dr. Felconbridge.

Dr. Pinfold, Official of the Archdeacon of Lendon.

Dr.

Dr. Ellist, Chancellor of Salubury.

Dr. Raims. O-canill odt graff bolla atella Dr. Briggs, Chancellor of Chichester.

Dr. Oldys. I has addiddant outlood Dr. Meat.

There are divers other Civilians, whereof lome, not Advocates of this Court, are Chancellors to Bishops, or Commissaries;

Sir Mundiford Brampstone, Knight. Doctor of Laws, and Chancellor of Win-

Dr. Burrel, Chancellor of Durham.

Sir Edward Lake Knight: Doctor of Laws, and Chancellot of Lincoln.

Dr. Dean, Chancellor of Bath and Wells.

Dr. Wainwright, Chancellor of Cheffer.

Fr. Fones, Chancellor of Briftel.

Chancellor of Carlifle, Rowland Nicols, B. D.

Mr. Ambery, Chancellor of S. Davids.

Dr. Pennington, Chancellor of Bangor. Dr. Powell, Chancellor of S. Alaphie

Here note, That before the Vicar-General or Chancellors of the Bishops, are Tryable all Ecclefiaftical Canfes within their respective Diocesses, except Let ters of Request are granted by the Diece (an Bishop to the Party, to sue in the Court of Arches, which is ordinacarpable before him heretofore

Mote:

The prefent State

Note also, That the Vicars-Generals and Chancellors, are appointed by the respective Archbishops and Bishops, by Letters Patents under their Seals, and confirmed by the Dean and Chapter of the respective Cathedrals, before which Consistmation, those places are Durante bene placito.

12. Chancellos de Sien carpa

The Proctors belonging to this Court, aforementioned, are persons that exhibite their Proxies for their Clients, and make themselves parties for them, and draw and give in Pleas or Libells and Allegations, in the behalf of their Clients, produce the Witnesses, prepare the Causes for Sentence, and attend the Advocates with the Proceedings:

They are also admitted by the Fiat of the Archbishop, introduced by the Two Senior Proctors, and are allowed to practise, immediately after their admission; they wear Black Robes and Hoods lined with, White Fur.

According to the Statutes of this Court, all Arguments made by Advocates, and all Petitions made by the Proctors, are to be in the Latin Tongue.

All Process of this Court, run in the name of the Judge, thus, Egi. Sweit, Miles, LL. Dr. Alma Curia Cant. de Arcubus Lond. Officialis Principalis; and returnable before him heretofore in Bow Church;

Church; now in the Common Hall at Exeter House.

The Places and Offices belonging to this Court, are all in the gift of the Archbishop of Canterbury, whose Court it is.

Here note, 'That the next Morning after
the fitting of this Court, the Judge of
the Court of Audience did usually fit,
but since the late Troubles, that Court
bath been discontinued.

Next is the Court of Admiralty, where of fee more in Chapter of the Military Government.

it it is de sa no es

The present Judge of this Court is Sir Leolin Jenkins, Knight. Doctor of Laws, whose Title is Suprema Curia Admiratization Anglia locum tenens Judex sive Prassidens. The Writs and Decrees run in the name of the Lord High Admiral, and are directed to all Vice-Admirals, Justices of Peace, Majors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Constables, Marshals, and others, Officers and Ministers of our Soveraign Lord the King, as well within Liberties, as without.

lando Gee, Elquire; a Marshal, who attends the Court, and carries a Silver Oar before the Judge, whereon are the Arms of the King, and of the Lord High Admiral.

The Lord Admiral hath here his Advocate and Proftor, and all other Advocates and Proftors are presented by them, and admitted by the Judge.

This

Chepzelent State

This Court is held on the same day with the Arches, but in the afternoon, and heretofore at St. Margarets Hill in South-wark, but now in the same Common Hall at Exeter house. But the Admitalty Session is still held, for the Tryal of Male-sactors, and Crimes committed at Sea, at the Antient place aforesaid.

The places and Offices belonging to this Court, are in the Gift of the Lord High

bw

å

B,

mo:

tim

tim

2,05

Admiral.

Next, is another Court belonging to the Archbishop of Canterbury, called the Prerogative Court, whereof see more in the Chapter of the Ecclesiastical Government of England.

The Judge of this Court is the forenamed Sir Leolin Fenkins, and his Title here is, Curia Prerogativa Cant. Ma-

gifter, Custos, five Commissarius.

All Citations and Decrees run in the

name of the Archbishop V is or he foul

Hall in the afternoon, next day after the Arches, and was heretofore held in the

Confistory of St Pauls.

The Judge is attended by a Register; Marke Contile Esquire, who sets down the Decrees, and Acts of the Court, and keeps the Records, all Original Wills and Testaments of parties dying, having Bond Notabilia, eac. The place is commonly called the Prerogative Office, now kept in the Savoy, where for a moderate Fee, one may search for, and have a Copy of any such

uch Testament made fince the Rebellion of Wat Tiler and Jack Straw, by whom many Records and Writings, in leveral places of London were then burnt and destroy-

The Places belonging to this Court are in the Gift of the Archbishop of Canter-

bury ..

the state of the s

016 Ti

Ma-

mon the

and and Bent today tent

fuch

From the forementioned Courts , Appeals do lye to the Court of Delegates; whereof more pag. 76, the Judges whereof are appointed by the Lord Keeper under the great Seal of England, pro illa vice, and upon every cause or business there is a new Commission, and new Judges, according to the nature of the Affair or Caule, as sometimes Bishops, Common-Law-Judges, and Civilians, sometimes Bishops and Civilians, and sometimes Common-Law-Judges and Civilia ans, and sometimes Civilians onely.

To this Court belongs a standing Register, and the Court is kept in the same Common Hall, in the afternoon, the day

after the Prerogative.

The Citations and Decrees here run in the Kings Name.

From this Court lyes no Appeal in

Common course.

But the King of His meer Prerogative Royal may, and many times doth grant a Commission of Review, under the Broad Seal,

In this Colledge also usually resides the Vicar General, belonging to the Archbishop "

bishop of Canterbury, who as he is Primate, hath the Guardianship of the Spiritualties of every Bishop within his Province during the Vacancy, and executes all Episcopal Power and Jurisdiction by his Vicar-General, who is at present in the Province of Canterbury, Sir Richard Chaworth Knight, Doctor of Laws.

The Archbishop of Tork hath the like Power in his Province, and his Vicar General is Dr. Burnel, he also hath a Prerogative Court, whereof the Judge is Dr.

Arm

Levet.

Of the Colledge of Physitians in London.

Mongst other excellent Institutions in the City of London, there is a Colledge or Corporation of Physitians, who by Charters and Acts of Parliament of Henry VIII. and fince his Raign, have certain Priviledges, whereby no man though a Graduat in Phick, of Oxford or Cambridge, may without Licence under the faid Colledge Seal, practice Phylick in London, or within seven miles of this City, (nor in any other part of England, in case he hath not taken any Degree in Oxford or Cambridge.) Whereby also they can administer an Oath, fine and imprison any Offenders, in that and divers other particulars, can make By-Laws,

Laws, purchase Lands, Gc. Whereby they have Authority to fearch all the shops of Apothecaries in and about London, to fee if their Drugs and Compositions are wholefome and well made; whereby they are freed from all troublesome Offices, as to ferve upon Juries, to be Constable, to keep watch and ward, to bear Arms, or provide Armes or Ammunition, &c. any Member of that Colledge may practice Surgery if he please not onely in London, but in any part of England.

e By-1283

This Society had antiently a Colledge in Knight-Rider-Street, the Gift of Doctor Linacre, Physitian to King Henry the VIII. fince which, a House and Ground was purchased by the Society of Physitians, at in the end of Amen freet, whereon the ever famous Dr. Harvey, Anno 1652. did erect at his own proper charge a Magnificent Structure, both for a Library and a Publick Hall for the meeting of the feveral Members of this Society, endowed the same with his whole Inheritance, which he refigned up, while he was yet living and in Health, part of which he affigned for an Anniversary Harangue, to commemorate all their Benefactors, to exhort others to Col follow their good Examples, and to provide a plentiful Dinner for the worthy Company.

Anno 1666. This goodly Edifice could not escape the Fury of that dreadful Fire, On and that ground being but a Leafe, the prefent Fellows of this Colledge have purcha-

fed .

fed with their own Moneys, a fair piece of Par, Ground in Warmick-lane, whereon they

are now raising a sutable Edifice.

Of this Colledge there is a President, Four Censors, and Eight Elects, who are all Principal Members of the Society, and out of whom, one is every year chosen to

preside.

The Four Censors of the Colledge have, by their Charter, authority to survey, correct, and govern all Physicians, or others, that shall practise in London, or within seven miles of the same; to fine, americand imprison any of them, as they shall see cause.

Here followeth a List of all the Principal Physitians, who now practise in London.

Socii Colleg. Med. Lond.

Sir George Ent, President.
Dr. Hamey.

Dr. Glisson. Dr. Salmon

Dr. Stane, Cenfor.

Sir Alexander Frafier.

Dr. Micklethwait.

Dr. Paget.

Dr. Timothy Clark.

Dr.

Dr. Goddard, Cenfor.
Dr. King.

Dr. Cox.

Dr. Stanley. The Denney . T.

Dr. whiftler:

Sir Charles Scarborough.

Dr. Wharton.

Dr. Merret, Cenfor.

Dr. Samuel Collins.

Dr. Rugeley

Sir William Petty.

Dr. Terne.

Sir John Babor.

Sir Edward Greaves.

Dr. Croyden, Cenfor.

Dr. Bevoir.

Dr. Wolfe.

Dr. Luellen.

Sir John Finch.

Dr. Banes.

Dr. Walter.

Dr. Burwell.

Dr. Rogers.

Dr. Mills.

Dr. Lang.

Dr. Betts.

Dr. Twisden.

Dr. Waldron,

Dr. Barwick

Dr.

Dr. Bruce.

Dr. Broke.

Dr. Arfield.

Dr. Desents.

Dr. Trever.

Dr. Dacres.

Dr. Samiel Collins.

Dr. Collier.

Dr. James Clark.

Dr. Jasper Needham.

Dr. Henry Clark.

Dr. Carr.

Dr. Packer.

Candidati.

Dr. Stracey.

Dr. Yerbury.

Dr. Allen.

Dr. Hodges.

Dr. Millington.

Dr. Parker.

Dr. 70. Smith.

Dr. Lawfon.

Dr. Coyf.

Dr. Bruce.

Dr. Brooks.

Dr. Howarth.

Dr. George Smith.

Sir Thomas Bathurst.

Dr. Francklin.

Dr. Atfield.

Dr. Downes.

Dr. Trever.

Dr. Walden

Dr. Barnick,

Dr. Croone.

Dr. Browne.

Dr. Burwell.

Dr. Short.

Dr. Marshall.

Socii Honorarii.

Dr. Frear.

Dr. Parker.

Dr. Gourdon.

Dr. Denton.

Sir John Colladon.

Dr. Meara.

Dr. Lampriere.

Dr. Bowle.

Dr. Bacon.

Sir Richard Napier.

Sir John Hinton.

Dr. Colestone.

Dr. Charleton.

Dr. Dawtrey.

Dr. Deedait.

Dr. Fogarfius.

Dr. Hames.

Dr. 70. Skinner.

Dr. Timme.

Dr. Warner.

Dr. Harris.

Dr. Marib

Dr. Fredr.

Dr. Parker.

Dr. Argall.

Dr. Arris.

Dr. Langham.

Dr. Meverell.

Dr. Stanley.

Sir Theodore de Veaux.

Dr. Witherley.

Dr. Titchborne.

Dr. Woodcock.

Dr. King.

Dr. Tayler.

Dr. Bright.

Dr. Moore.

Dr. Curfellis.

Dr. Walgrave.

Dr. Ball.

Dr. Duke.

Dr. Harrison.

Dr. Man.

Dr. Barebone.

Dr. Napier.

Dr. Gelsthorpe.

Dr. Griffith.

Dr. Walter Needham.

Dr. Moefter.

Dr. Carter.

Dr. Trapham.

Dr. Henry Gliffon.

Dr. Charleton.

37

Dr.

Dr. Bridgood. Dr. Yardley.

Dr. Browne.

Dr. Paman.

Dr. Fisher.

Dr. Grinder.

Dr. Lawrence.

Dr. Willis.

Dr. Dickenson.

Dr. Fielding.

Dr. Medford.

Dr. Grey.

Dr. Sagittary.

Dr. White.

Dr. Waterhouse.

Permiffi.

Dr. Wedderburn.

Dr. Trist.

Dr. Lenthall.

Dr. Barrough.

Dr. Broome:

Dr. Welman.

Dr. Vermuden.

Dr. Sydenham.

Dr.

Anciently

fuming to to do.

Antiently, the usual Fee of a Doctor was 20 s. and of one that had not taken that degree 10 s. at present there is no certain rule: But some that are eminent, have received in Fees yearly, 2 or 3000 l. and purchase great Estates; which in other Coun-

treys is very rare.

Besides the worthy persons mentioned in the List above, there are divers Physicians, that have good practice in London, although they never had any Licence, which is connived at by the Colledge; and so is the too much practise of Empericks, Mountebanks, Pretended Chymists, Apothecaties, Surgeons, Wise-women, &c. In which piece of folly, the English surpass all the Nations of Christendom.

And yet, by the Law of England, if one who is no Physitian or Surgeon, or not expressly allowed to practise, shall take upon him a Cure, and his Patient die under his hands; this is Felony in the person pre-

fuming fo to do.

of the Colledge of Heralds.

Ot far from the Colledge of Doctors
Commons, stood the Colledge of
Heralds, that is, of such as are to be Messengers of War and Peace, that are skilful in Descents, Pedigrees, and Coars or
Armories,

Armories, an Ancient House, built by Thomas Stanley, Earl of Derby, who married the Mother of King Henry the Seventh, and bestowed by Queen Mary on the Kings Heralds, and Pursuivants at Arms for ever, to the end that they, and their Successors might dwell together (if they so pleased) and assemble, confer, and agree for the good Government of their Faculty, and that their Records might there safely be preserved, &c.

They were made a Colledge or Corporation, by Charter of King Richard the Third, and by him had several Priviledges granted unto them; as, to be free from Subsidies, Tolls, and all troublesome Offi-

ces of the Kingdom.

din teundin ans, alich ich all

> not up-

> PIC-

ders.

ge of Mel-

skil

es or

Afterwards, another Charter of Priviledges was granted unto this Society by King Edward the Sixth, in the third year of His Reign.

Of this Collegiate Society are first; three, stiled Reges Armorum Anglorum, Kings at Arms, six called Heralds, and four Pursuivants at Arms.

Amongst the Kings at Arms; the first and principal is called Garter, instituted by King Henry the Fifth, whose office is to attend the Knights of the Garter at their Solemnities, and to Marshal the Solemnities at the Funerals of all the higher Nobility of England, to advertise those that are chosen, of their new Election, to call on them to be installed at Windser, to cause their Arms to be hung up upon their

Seats there, to carry the Garter to Kings and Princes beyond the Seas; for which purpose, he was wont to be joyned in Commission with some Principal Peer of the

Realm, Oc.

The next is Clarencieux, so called from the Duke of Clarence, to whom he first belonged; for Lionel, Third Son to Edward the Third, marrying the daughter and heir of the Earl of ulfter in Ireland, had with her the Honor of Clare in the County of Twomond, whereupon he was afterwards created Duke of Clarence, or the Territory. about Clare, which Dukedom escheating to King Edward the Fourth, by the death of His Brother George, Duke of Clarence, He made this Herald, who properly belonged to that Duke, a King at Arms, and named him Clarentieux in French, and Clarentius in Latin. His Office is to marshal and dispose the Funerals of all the lower Nobility, as, Baronets, Knights, Elquires, and Gentlemen on the South-fide of Trent, and therefore sometimes called Surroy or Southroy.

The third King at Arms is Nerroy or Northroy, whose Office is to do the like on

all the North-side of Trent.

The two last are called Provincial Heralds, England being by them divided into

two Provinces.

These by Charter have power to visit Noblemens Families, to set down their Pedigrees, to distinguish their Arms, to appoint Men their Arms or Ensigns, and 10

all

nto

and with Garter to direct the Horalds. The Six Heralds anciently belonging properly to Dukes, have been fometimes named Dukes at Arms, and are thus called and ranked : First, Windsor; secondly, Richmond; thirdly, Chefter; fourthly, Somerfet; fifthly, York; fixthly, Lancafter. Whose Office was anciently to attend Dukes in Marshal Executions: Now they are to wait at Court, attend Publick Solemnities, Proclaim War and Peaces Ge. thence perhaps named Heralds, from two German words, Here and Healt, that is, the Armies Champion, to denounce War, or offer Peace, as the Feciales of tha Romans did; and from hence probably Seven Danish Kings, and some Kings of Norway, and of Sweden, and some of England, before the Conquest, have had the name of Harold, which is all one (faith Verstegan) with Herald.

These have no certain Province under them, but by turns wait upon the Kings at

Arms, and have part of their Fees.

Of these Heralds in England, there were anciently many, and so likewise of Pursuivants, whereof at present, there are but four thus named, Rouge Crofs, Rouge Dragon, Portcullice, and Blemmantle, from. fuch Badges heretofore worn by them, as it is thought.

The service of these, and of the Heralds, and of the whole Colledge, is used : in marshalling and ordering Coronations, Marriages, Christnings, Funerals,

Interviews, Feasts of Kings and Princes, Cavalcades, Shews, Justs, Tournaments, Combats before the Constable and Marshal, &c. Also they take care of the Coats of Arms, of the Genealogies of the Nobility and Gentry, briefly, whatsoever concerns Honor, is their care and study, they are Tanguam Sacrorum Custodes & Templi Honoris & Editui.

All these receive Annual Stipends out of the Kings Exchequer. They are all to be Gentlemen at the least, and the Six Heralds are exprestly made Esquires by the King, when they are created Heralds.

Anciently the Kings at Arms were Created, and folemnly Crowned by the Kings of England themselves, and the Heralds and Pursuivants had their Creations from the Kings hand; but of later times the Earl Marshal hath had a special Commission for every particular Creation, and to do all that before was done by the King.

For the Creating and Crowning of Garter, King at Arms; there are first to be provided a Sword and a Book, whereon to take a Solemn Oath, then a Gilt Crown, a Coller of S's, a Bowl of Wine; which Bowl is the Fee of the new created King, also a Coat of Arms of Velvet richly embroidered: His Creation is on this manner; first, he kneels down before the Earl Marshal, and laying his hand

OH

be

DO

to

CE

tw

at

the

Ino.

Armes reads the Oath, which being taken, and the Book and Sword kissed; next are read the Letters Patents of his Office, during which, the Earl Marshal powres the Wine on his head, and gives him the Name of Garter, then puts on him the Coat of Armes and Collar of S's,

and the Crown on his head.

arthe

of

ıt.

tes

TE

ter ial

Of,

the

of

to

000

ik

00

Off

The Oath is to obey, first, the Supream head of the most noble Order of the Garter, and then the Noble Knights of that Order, in fuch things as belong to his Office, to inquire diligently of all the Noble and notable Acts of every knight of this Order, and thereof to certify the Regifter of that Order, that he may record the fame, and to give notice to the King, and the Knights of the Order, of the death of any of that Society: to have an exact knowledge of all the Nobility, to instruct Heralds and Pursuivants in doubts concerning the Office of Arms, to eschew and avoid all persons of ill reputation, to be more ready to excuse then to blame any noble person, unless called by Authority, to witness against them, &c. This Officer hath a double Salary, double to the two other Kings, and hath moreover Fees at the Instalments; yearly wages given by the Knights of the Garter, hath the uppermost Garment at their Installments, &c.

Clarentius and Norroy, are created by Letters Patents, a Book, a Sword, &c.

N. 4

as Garter, and with almost the same Cerremonies.

A Herald at Armes is also created with the like Ceremony; onely his Coat of Armes must be Sattin, embroidered and enricht with gold, and must be brought in with two Heralds, as the Kings at Arms are by two Kings at Armes.

They take a folemn Oath to be true to the King, to be serviceable to Gentlemen, to keep secrets of Knights, Esquires, Ladies and Gentlewomen, to affist distressed Gentlemen and Gentlewomen, Widows and Virgins; to avoid Taverns, Dicing, and Whore-houses, &c. Pursuivants at Armes, are created also by Letters Patents, a Book, a Bowl of Wine, and a Coat of Arms of Damask, and to be brought in, as the Heralds, before the Earl Marshal, or his Deputy, and to swear in solemn manner to be true to the King, to be ferviceable to all Christians; to be fecret and fober, to be more ready to commend then to blame, to be humble, lowly, 20° C.

Bo

of

ye:

h

10

TOT

čve

ate

120

Der

This Office fince the late dreadful fire, is held in the Queens Court at Westminster, where are some always waiting, to satisfy comers touching Descents, Pedigrees, Coates of Armes, &c. as was formerly done at the forementioned house up in London, which is now begun to be rebuilt by the Members of the Colledge, and (it is hoped) may in a short time, by the bountiful

30

rith

of

18

rms

to :

len,

ffed

OWS

000

nts,

t of

in,

emn o be

be

wiy,

tiful

bountiful Contributions of all men that have any sence of Honour remaining, be compleated to the glory of this City and Kingdom.

All of this Colledge, being the Kings smorn servants, the Reader may find a List of their Names, in the First Part about the Kings Court.

Within the Walls of London also is feated a Colledge, built by the forementioned worthy person Sir Thomas Gresham, and indowed in manner following : After he had built the Royal Exchange, he gave the Revenue thereof, the one Moity to the Mayor and Commonalty of London, and their Successors; and the other moity to the Company of Mercers in trust, that the Mayor and Aldermen should find in all time to come, four able persons to read within this Colledge, Divinity, Geometry, Aftronomy, and Musick, and to allow to each of them, besides their fair lodging 50 1,2 year. And that the Company of Mercers should find Three more able men, to read Civil Law, Physick and Rhetorick, and to allow to each one of them besides fair -Lodgings 50 1. a year. And that thefe feveral Lecturers should read in Term time, every day in the week (except Sundayes) aforenoon, in Latin, and afternoon the fame in English: The Musick Lecture to ... beread onely in English.

N . 5

Thorag

There is also within London another called Sion Colledge, founded by Thomas White Doctor in Divinity, for the use of the Clergy of London, and of the Liberties thereof; and a part thereof to be for 20 poor people, to perform all which she gave 3000 l. and for the maintenance of those poor he fetled 120 1: a year, for ever; and 40 l. a year for a Sermon in Latin, at the beginning of every quarter, and a plentiful Dinner for all the Clergy that shall then meet there. In this Colledge is a fair spacious Library, built by John Sympfon, Rector of Saint Olaves Hart street, and one of the said Doctor Whites Executors, and by the bounty of divers Benefactors, this Library hath been well furmithed with Books, chiefly fuch as are useful for Divines. This Colledge felt the rage of the late Fire, but is almost repaired again.

A little without the Walls stands another Colledge or Collegiate House, called antiently the Chartreufe, now corruptly the Charter house, it being heretofore a Covent of Carthufian Monks, called in French des Chartreux. This Colledge called also Suttons Hospital, consists of a Master or Governor, at present Sir Ralph Sidenham, a Chaplain Doctor Thrifcrofs, a Master and Usher to instruct 44 Scholars, befides fourfcore decayed Gentlemen, Souldiers and Merchants, who have all a plen-

titisl

IT Li Co Li

智 Q

W2

thi

ter

200

601

th

de

Vi

cra

M of

for

he

Of

er;

m,

01

that

ge 15

tp-

et,

CU-

ne-

UI-

We-

the

pair

ino-

cal-

Tot-

ofore

d in

cal-

ofa

Ralph .

355

Soul-

o en-

tital

tiful maintenance of Dyet, Lodging, Clothes and Phyfick, &c. and live altogether in a Collegiate manner, with much, cleanliness and neatness : and the four. and fourty Scholars have not onely all necessaries whilst they are here taught but if they become fit for the Univerfities, there is allowed unto each one, out of the yearly Revenues of this Colledge 20 1. yearly, and duly paid, for 8 years after they come to the University, and to others fitter for Trades, there is allowed a confiderable Sum of money to bind them Apprentices. There are moreover all forts of officers expedient for fuch a Society, as Physitian, Apothecary, Steward, Cooks, Butlers, &c. who have all competent Salaries. This vait Revenue and Princely. Foundation was the fole Gift of an ordinary Gentleman, Mr. Thomas Sutton, born in Lincoln-frire : and twas of fuch high Account as it was thought fit, that by the Kings. Letters Patents under the Great Seal, divers persons of the highest Dignity and Quality in Church and State, thould alwayes be the Overfeers and Regulators of this Society as the Archbishop of Canterbury, the Lord Keeper, Lord Treasurer, and 13 others.

Besides, there are in London divers endowed Schools, which in France, would be ftiled Colledges; as Paul's School, foundded 1512. by John Collet, Doctor of Divinity, and Dean of Pauls, for 153 Children to be taught there gratic, for which purpole:

fter or Usher, and a Chaplain, with large stipends for ever, committing the oversight thereof to the Masters, Wardens, and Assimilation of the Mercers in London; for his father Henry Collet, sometime Lord Mayor of London, was of the Mercers Company. This famous School was also lately burnt down, and now is reedified in a far more magnificent, commodious and beautiful manner, the worthy Master thereof is Mr. Samuel Crumholm alias Cromlum.

80

100

tit th Ki ly gr A

I

et N

wh

| 大田

77

W

th

K

first

her

int

Céd

ber

00 10

There are in London divers other endowed Schools, as Merchant-Taylors, Mercers-Chappel, &c. a particular Account whereof the designed Brevity of this Treatise will

not admit.

It would also make this Book too, much fwell to give an Account of the many richly endowed Hospitals, Almes houses, Work-houses, or Houses of Correction, the many stately built Taverns, Inns, and Coffee Houses, some whereof surpass all others in foreign parts, and are worthy to be viewed by curious Travellers, who may also find it worthy their pains, to remarque the several spatious well-built Theaters; which for variety of Scenes, excellent Actors, Language, Defigns, Mufick, &c. are hardly to be equalled: Moreover they may observe the many well furnisht Marhers, the weekly Horse fairs, the great commodiousness of Haskney-Coaches, of Sedans, of Boats, &c. belonging to this famous City 3 also to confider the City of 3.09247 West

世代記書

pa-tely

far

2114

ofis

084

10%

ere-Will

uch

MIN

ules,

ly the

204 5 21

W to

may

MON

ters,

t A-

c. are

they Mar-

comif Se-

15 tzity of

Welt-

Westminster and the Burrough of Southwark, both which now feem to be fwallowed up in London.

Within the Precincts of Westminster are many Magnalia, several things are as remarkable as any aforementioned: the antient stately Abby Church founded before the Norman Conquest, by the Pious King Edward the Confessor, and most richly endowed; afterwards rebuilt from the ground by Henry the III. with that rare Architecture now feen, wherein are the most magnificent Tombs and Monuments of our Kings and Queens, and greatest Nobles of England. To the East end of which is added a Chappel of King Henry the VII. which, for the most admirable artificial work without and within, for a Monument of maffy Brass, most curiously wrought, is scarce to be paralleld in the World.

This huge Fabrick stands where first was the Temple of Apollo, and afterwards King Sebert, the East Saxon King, that first built St. Pauls aforementioned, built here a Church to St. Peter.

Queen Elizabeth converted this Abbey into a Collegiate Church, and therein placed a Dean, 12 Secular Canons or Prebendaries, Petty Canons and others of the Quire to the number of 30, ten Officers belonging to the Church, as many fervants belonging to the Collegiate Dyer, two Schoolmasters, 40 Scholars, 12 Almesmen, with plentiful maintenance for all,

belides Stewards, Receivers, Registers Collectors, and other Officers, the principal whereof is the high Steward of Westminster, who is usually one of the prime Nobility, and is at prefent the Lord Chamberlain. The Dean is entrusted with the custody of the Regalia at the Coronation, honored with a place of necessary service at all Coronations, and a Commission of Peace within the City and Liberties of Westminster, the Dean and Chapter invefled with all manner of Jurisdiction, both Ecclesiastical and Civil, not onely within the City and Liberties of Westminster, but within the Precincts of St. Martin le grand, within the Walls of London, and in some Towns of Effex, exempted in the one, from the Jurisdiction of the Bishop of London: and in the other, from that of the Archbishop of Canterbury.

150

of

in

60

STE

は

Co

wh by Ri

for

20

ma

MO

the

of

her

tree

dela

the

exa

Par.

For Ecclesiastical Causes and probate of Wills, it hath a Royal Jurisdiction, Dr. Richard Lloyd is Commissary, from whom Appeal must be onely to the King in his High Court of Chancery, who thereupon issueth out a Commission of Delegates un-

der the Great Seal of England.

When the Convocation is adjourned from St. Pauls (for the conveniency of being nearer to the Parliament) to Westminster, the Bishops first declare (upon a Protestation made by the Dean there) that they intend not thereby to violate that high Priviledge, viz. That no Bishop or Archbishop may come there without leave of the Dean first obtained. There

253

Dina.

Vefta time

ant.

the.

100,

Tice fion

C3 06

both

ithin

tott

ome

rom

10%;

-100

ate of

Dr.

hom.

his

coon

from

betne

Her,

telle-

y jn-

Pti-

AFF-

f the

Their

There is also a fair Publick Library, free for all strangers to study both morning and

afternoon alwayes in Term time.

Next this Church stood the Royal Palace, and usual place of Residence for the Kings of England, who ordinarily held their Parliaments, and all their Courts of Judicature in their dwelling Houses (as is done at this day at Madrid by the King of Spain) and many times sate themselves in the said Courts of Judicature, as they do still in their Court of Parliament.

A great part of this huge Palace was in the time of Henry the VIII. destroyed by fire, what remained hath still been employed for the use of the Lords and Commons assembled in Parliament, and for the chief Courts of Judicature. The great Hall where these are kept, some say, was built by King William Rusus, others by King Richard the II. about 300 years agoe, and for all dimensions is not to be equalled by

any Hall in Christendom.

Moreover, Strangers and Foreigners may take notice of the extraordinary commodioulness, conveniency and situation of the present Royal Palace, and usual place of Residence, called Whitehall, belonging heretofore to Cardinal Woolsey, seated between a noble navigable River, and a most delectable Park; of the great Chamber there, called the Banquetting-House, the like whereof, for spatiousness, beauty, and exact proportion, no King in Europe can parallel; of another Royal Palace, called Saint

Saint fames's, of Clarendon-House, which, for situation, and a uniform solid structure is admirable; of the many stately uniform Piles in S. James's Fields, of Northumberland-House, of Britains Burse, or the New Exchange, a place excellently furnished with all kinde of choice Commodities and Wares for Ladies; of Tork, Salisbury, and Worcester Houses; of the Savoy, a vast building, first erected by Peter Earl of Savoy and Richmond, Uncle to Eleanor, Wife to our King Henry the Third, who after purchased the same for Her Son Edmund, Duke of Lancaster; and is now a famous Hospital, built all of huge Stone, and more like a Kings Palace; of another Palace called Somerset-House, built by Edward, Duke of Somerset, Uncle to King Edward the Sixth; of the uniform stately Buildings, and forementioned large Pia?-Za's or open places (for which the Cities in Italy are so highly esteemed) in Covent-Garden, Lincolns-Inn Fields, and Southampton Buildings, not to be equalled in any of our Neighbor Countreys.

As for the Borough of Southwark, granted by King Edward the Sixth, by His Letters Parents, to the Major, Commonalty, and Citizens of London, called The Bridge Ward without, and governed by one of the Twenty fix Aldermen of London; it hath nothing much remarkable, onely, that it is so rich and populous, that it pays more in a Subsidy to the King, and musters more

Men

R

nto

學可以

St-the

eter

e.to ird,

Soa

DOW

one,

ther

by

ing mil

in-

CS 10

Mai-

mr. 17 0

四年-Let-

alty,

file

hath

ItH

rein

more Mes

Men, then any other City in England, befides London.

Lastly, Very remarkable also is the Campaign or Country on all fides of this great City, for the number of Royal Palaces, the multitude of Stately Houses, and Gardens of Noblemen; the innumerable fair Summer Dwelling-Houses of the Wealthy Citizens; the pleasant fertile Meadows, enclosed Pastures and Corn Fields; the abundance of Nurseries and Seminaries, where are to be fold all forts of Fruit-Trees, Flowers, Herbs, Roots, as well for Phyfick, as for Food and Delight; the frequency, populousnels, and wealthiness of the Villages, whereas the Campaigns about Rome and Madrid, are more like Defarts.

The Arms of the City of London, are Argent Cross-Gules, with the Sword of S. Paul, not the Dagger of William Walworth, as some have conceited; for this Coat did belong to this City before Walworth flew Wat Tyler, the Rebel, as Learn-

ed Antiquaries affirm,

of the Universities of England.

He English Universities are so famous beyond the Seas, and so much surpass all other in the World, that they abundance ly deferve a larger account then can fute with

with the defigned brevity of this Manual however they shall not be passed over in filence.

Nothing was ever deviled more fingularly beneficial to Gods Church, and Mans happiness, then what our Ancestors have, to their eternal renown, performed by erecting such admirable Structures for Learning, as our Universities do contain, and by providing thereby that choice parts after reasonable time spent in contemplation, may be called forth to act and practice

in Church and State.

In the beautiful Fabrick of the Kingdom of England, the Two Eyes are the Two Universities, Oxford and Cambridge, those Two Nurseries or Seminaries of Learning and Religion, which for number and magnificence of richly endowed Colledges; for liberal Stipends to all forts of Publick Profesiors; for well furnished Publick and Private Libraries, for large Charters, Priviledges and Immunities; for number and quality of Students; for exact Discipline and Order, are not to be parallel'd in the whole World.

They were anciently called Academies, from a Grove so named near Athens, whither Plato, Xenocrates, and other Philosophers retired, for the study of Sci-

ences.

Of later times they have been fliled Universities, A Professione Universalium Scientiarum & Artium liberalium.

Och

2b0

84x

othe

2

Stati

and

Par. 2: of England.

m,

211-

dom

Ino

ber

ol-

Pub-

tor

Y2CT

miers.

Pai-

越

An University now is properly an Incorporation (under one Government) of many Publick Schools, ordained especially for the Study and Profession of Divinity, Civil Law, and Physick, and also of Philosophy, and of other Liberal Sciences and Arts, as Hand-maids to the former.

Oxford, Quasi Ousford, Isidis Vadum, the name of the cheif River whereon it is seated; or perhaps from Bovis Vadum, a Ford for Oxen to pass through before the use of Bridges, as Thracius Bosphorus signifying the like, is by the Germans called Ochenfurt.

It is seated at the meeting of two clear Fishy Rivers, in such a healthy Air, and pleasant rich Soyl, that it hath anciently been called Bellositum or Baulieu.

It lies in 51 Degrees 50 Minutes Latitude, and about 22 Degrees Longitude.

Oxford was a place of Publick Studies above Nine hundred years ago, and much augmented (not founded) by the Learned Saxon King Alfred, hath been very anciently reckoned the Second University amongst the Four Principal of Europe, whereof the others are Paris in France, Bononia, now called Bologna in Italy, and Salamanca in Spain; and although Paris hath usually been named in the first place, yet it hath been acknowledged to be Oxonia Propago; and if Paris for a time was more flourishing, yet since, in many respects is it excelled by this of Oxford.

Oxford

Oxford is an antient City, confifting of two forts of Inhabitants, viz. Students. and Citizens, living one amongst another, though wholly teparate for Government and Manners; for when former Kings of England perceived that they could not (as at Paris) be separated by a River, they thought best to disjoyn them, as much as might conveniently be by Priviledges and whole manner of Government; fo that there are not the same limits, for the University have them much larger; nor the same stroke and Authority of Justice, or power of Magistrates; for the Chancellor of the University, and in his absence his Vice-Chancellor, is not onely in place; but in all affairs of Moment (though concerning the City it self) superior to the Mayor of the Town.

Nor are they governed by the fame kind of Laws, for all Members of the Univerfity are subject to the Vice-Chancellors Judicial Courts, which are ruled wholly by

lot f

His

60 W

care

and

the Civil Law.

Over the University; next under the King, is placed the forementioned Magistrate called the Chancellor; who is usually one of the Prime Nobility, and nearest in favour with the Soveraign Prince, Elected by the Students themselves in Convocation to continue durante vita; whose Office is to take care of the Government of the whole University; to maintain the Liberties and Priviledges thereof, to call Assemblies, to hear and determine Controversites.

Par. 2. of England.

sies, call Courts, punish Delinquents;

This great Honour is enjoyed at prefent by James Duke of Ormand, Lord Steward

of the Kings Houshold.

The next in Dignity amongst the Officers of the University of Oxford, is the high Steward, who is nominated by the Chancellor, and approved by the University, and is also durante vita, whose Office is to assist the Chancellor, Vice-Chancellor and Proctors, upon their Requests in the execution of their Places; also to hear and determine Capital Causes, according to the Laws of the Land, and Priviledges of the University, so oft as the Chancellor shall require him.

This Honour is held by Fohn Earl of

Bridgewater.

The Third is the Vice-Chancellor, who is yearly nominated by the Chancellor, and is commonly the Head of some Colledge. His Duty is in the Chancellors absence to do whatever almost the Chancellor might do if he were present. Moreover he takes care that Sermons, Lectures, Disputations, and other Exercises be performed, that Hereticks, Fanaticks, Nonconformists, Ge. be expelled the University, and the converse with Students; that the Proctors, and other Officers and publick fervants of the University, duly perform their Duty; that Courts be duly called, and Law futes determined without delay; in a word, that whatever is for the Honour and Profit of

the University, or may conduce for the advancement of good literature, may be carefully obtained. The present Vice-Chancellor is Doctor Richard Mews, President

of St. Fohns Colledge.

Fourthly, the two Proctors chosen every year out of the several Colledges by turns, these are to affish in the Government of the University, more particularly in the business of Scholasticque exercises, and taking Degrees, in searching after, and punishing all violaters of Statutes, or Priviledges of the University, all Night-walkers, &c.

They have also the overlight of Weights and Measures, that so the Students may

not be wronged.

They are at present Mr. Alexander Pudfey of Magdalen Colledge; and Mr. Henry

Smith of Christ Church.

Next in order is the Publick. Orator, whose business is to write Letters, according to the Orders of the Convocation, or Congregation; also at the Reception of any Prince or great Person that comes to see the University, to make solemn Harangues, &c. He is now Robert South Dr. in Divinity.

Then is the Custos Archiverum, or Keel per of Records, whose Duty it is, not only to collect and keep the Charters, Privilledges and Records that concern the University, but also to be always ready to produce them before the chief Officers, and to plead the Rights and Priviledges of the

faid

fai

tri

ALC:

Bit

to

the

So

me

be

to

Pri

€2

COD

the

251

faid University. This Office is now in the trust of Dr. Wallis.

Lastly, is the Register of the University Mr. Cooper, whose Office is to Register all Transactions in Convocations, Congre-

gations, Delegacies, &c.

bu-

12-

PE-

Pri

W2 -

hts

may

Pad-

Car)

ator,

+1000

1003

on of

0510

1120-

Dt. in

Keel

PED 50

Privie

tini-

P10-

101 201

阿爾

Besides the fore-mentioned Officers, there are certain publick Servants of the University called Bedels, from the High Dutch Bitter or else from the Low Dutch Bidden, to summon, admonish, or pray; of these there are six, whereof three are called Squire Bedels, and carry large Maces of Silver Guilt; the other three are stilled Yeomen Bedels, and carry large Silver Maces unguilt.

Their Office is alwayes to wait on the Vice-Chancellor in Publick, doing what belongs to his place, and athis Command to seize any Delinquent, and carry him to Prison, to summon any, to publish the calling of Courts or Convocations, to conduct Preachers to Church, or Lecturers

to Schools, &c.

Upon more solemn times and occasions there is a seventh that carries in his hand a Silver Rod, and is thence called the Virger, who with all the other six walk before the Vice-Chancellor, and is ready to obtieve his Commands, and to wait on Grand Compounders, &c.

Other publick Servants of less note, shall

be passed by.

Many Kings of England have been great Favourers of Learning, and esteemed

AT

it their honour, to give or enlarge the Pri-

viledges of the Universities.

By Charter of Edward 3. the Mayor of Oxford is to obey the orders of the Vice-Chancellor, and to be in subjection to him.

The Mayor with the chief Burgesses in Oxford, and also the High Sheriff of Oxfordsbire, every year in a solemn manner take an Oath, given by the Vice-chancellor, to observe and conserve the Rights, Priviledges, and Liberties of the University of Oxford.

And every year on the day of St. Scholafica, a certain number of the Principal Burgesses, publickly and solemnly do pay each one a Penny, in token of their submission to the Orders and Rights of the University.

No Victuals to be taken by the Kings Purveyors within five miles of Oxford, unless the King himself comes thither.

King James of happy memory honoured both Universities, with the Priviledge of sending each two Burgesses to Parliament.

It is none of the least Priviledges belonging to the two Universities, that they are subject to the Visitation or Correction of none but the King, or whom he shall please to Commissionate.

By Charter of Henry 4. It is left to the choice of the Vice-Chancellor, whether any Member in the University there inhabiting, accused for Felony or High Treason, shall be tryed by the Laws of the Land, or by the Laws and Customs of

the

lans

Whe

GN777

Oxiner celins,
rering
ing
ing

the'

the University, though now where life or limb is concerned, the Criminal is left to be tryed by the Laws of the Land.

No Students of Oxford may be sued at common Law for Debts, Accounts, Contracts, Injuries, &c. but onely in the Court of the Vice-Chancellor, who hath power to determine Causes, to imprison as afore-said, to give corporal punishment, to excommunicate, to suspend, and to banish.

Antiently in Oxford (as now in most Universities beyond the Seas) the Students without any diffinction of Habit, lived in Citizens Houses, and had meeting places After that, to hear Lectures and dispute. there were divers Houles for Students onely to live together in Society (as now in the Innes of Court and of Chancery at London) and those places were called either Inns from the Saxon, or Hoftels from the French, and at present are named Halls. where every Student lived wholly upon his own charges, until divers bountiful Patrons of Learning, in their great wildom. thought best to settle for ever, plentiful Revenues in Lands and Houses, to maintain in Lodging, Dyer, Cloaths, and Books, fuch Students, as by Merit and Worth should from time to time be chosen, and to fettle large Salaries for Professors to in-Bruct them, and for a head to governthem, according to certain Statutes and Ordinancesmade by the faid Patrons or Founders. And these are called Colledges. wherewhereof the first thus endowed in Europe, were University, Baliol, and Merton Colledge in Oxford, all made Colledges in the Twelfth Century after the Birth of Christ; although University Colledge hath been reckoned a place for Students ever since the year Eight hundred seventy two, by the Royal Bounty of our foresaid Saxon King Alfred, and was anciently called The University Colledge, where were divers Professors; and all the Liberal Sciences read.

Of such endowed Colledges there are in Oxford Eighteen, and of Halls, (where, with the like Discipline, Students live upon their own means, onely excepting some certain Exhibitions or Annual Pensions annexed to some one or two of them) there are seven; of all which, the names and Governors, See the first Part of the Present

State of England.

These Colledges have within their own Walls, Lectures, Disputations, all Professions and Liberal Sciences read and and in some of them, Publick Lectures for all Comers, and large Salaries for the Readers ; insomuch, that they seem so many compleat Universities, and are not inferior to some of our Neighbor Countreys. Lipfus (whose Testimony among the learned, is very considerable) saith of one Colledge of Oxford, in his time, what might be faid of fome others there, and in Cambridge, Non credo in orbe terrarum extra Angliam simile esse, addam, aut fuisse: Magna illic opes & vedigalia, &s. Verbo

th

ci

tut

to

H

00

cia

it,

OUN

er-

20-

213 10-

CEL

ho-

and

lick

ries

erm.

te Bot

-220

moog

th of

what

and in

717日海

, OLD 600

Verba

Verbo vis dicam, Unum Oxoniense Collegium (rem inquifivi) superat vel decem Rostra.

The whole number of Students in Oxford that partake of the Rovenues of the Colledges, are about One thousand; and of other Students, about twice as many.

There were anciently in this University, before the founding of Colledges, Two hundred Hofpitia Studioforum , Inns, Hostels, or Halls; and as Armachanus Writes, there were Thirty thousand Students; and Twenty miles round Oxford, were by the Kings of England fet apart for Provision in Victuals for this City.

The Discipline of these Colledges and Halls, is far more exact and excellent then

in any Foreign University.

First, All that intend to take any Degree, are to take their Dyet and Lodging, and have a Tutor constantly in some Colledge or Hall, then they are to perform all Exercises, to be subject to all Statutes, and to the Head of the House: Next they are to be subject to the cheif Magistrate of the University, to perform Publick Exercife, and to be subject to the Publick Statutes thereof. They are to fuffer them'olves to be that up by night in their feveral Houses. They are never to be seen abroad out of their Chambers, much less out of their Colledges, without their Caps and Gowns, (an excellent order, no where observed in Foreign Parts, but in Spain.) Their Comedies

Their Gowns are all to be black, onely the Sons of the higher Nobility are herein indulged, and all Doctors are honored with Purple, or rather Scarlet Robes, which anciently were allowed onely to Emperors or Kings; but now in England, besides the King, all Peers in Parliament, all Doctors in the Universities, all Majors and Governors of Cities, and all the Principal Judges are at certain times cloathed in Scarlet.

The Degrees taken in the University are onely two, viq. Of Bachelar and Master (for so they are anciently called, as well in Divinity, Law, and Phyfick, as in the Arts.) At present, the Degrees in those Three Profesiions are called Bachelars and Doctors, onely in the Arts, Bachelar and Malter: Yet is it not to be supposed, That because in Musick, one of the Liberal Arts, he that takes the second Degree, is usually now stilled a Dostor, therefore to be preferred before a Master of Arts, who is Doctor of all the Liberal Arts; yet Men, otherwise Learned, have sometimes committed fuch Errors by their Ignorance in words and names.

Every year, at the Act, or time of compleating the Degree of Master, both in the Three Professions and Arts (which is always the Monday after the Sixth of July) there are (unless some extraordinary occasion hinders) great Solemnities, not onely for Publick Exercises, but Feastings, Comedies,

624

Comedies, and a mighty concourse of Strangers, from all parts to their Friends and Relations then compleating their Degrees, whereby, and by the set Tess, it usually costs a Doctor of Divinity, Law or Physick, about One hundred pounds sterling, and a Master of Arts 20 or 30 l. sterling.

In these Three Professions, and in the Arts, there proceed Masters or Doctors yearly about One hundred and sity, and every Lent about Two hundred Bachelars

of Aris.

10

110

in-

ate

lin

the

fole

and

and

1200

eral e, ds

ne to

mito

700

ance

com-

in the

15 2 -

物)

y 00-

not ings,

10053

The time required by Statute, for studying in the University, before the taking of the forementioned Degrees, because it is much longer then what is required in any Foreign University, shall here be set down more particularly.

To take the Degree of Bachelar in Arts, is required four years, and three years more

for to be Master of Arts.

nity, the Student must necessarily, first, have taken the Degree of Master of Arts, and then after seven years more, he is capable of being Buchelar in Divinity, and then four years more is requisite before the Degree of Destor can be had.

To take the Degree of Doctor of Lams, the more ordinary way is, in three years after Master of Arts, one may be capable of the Degree of Bachelar, and in four years more of Doctor of Lams, the like for Doctor

in Phylick.

The

The Exercises required for taking these Degrees are many, and disficult enough, yet not such, but that may be performed in less time, by any Men of good abilities: But it was the Wisdom of our Ancestors so to order, that before those degrees were conferred upon any, and they allowed to practice, they might first gain Judgment and Discretion, which comes with Time and Years, and perhaps, that those of slower parts might, by Time and Industry, make themselves capable of that Honor,

as well as those of quicker abilities.

To speak now particularly of the Publick Schools in Oxford, of the large Salary to each Publick Professor, of the most famous Bodlean Library, that for number of choice Books, curious Manuscripts, diversity of Languages, liberty of Studying, facility of finding of any Book, equals, if not surpasses, the famous Vatican : speak of the curious Architecture, and vast charges of the New Theater, fabricked by the most ingenious Dr. Christopher Wren, at the fole cost and charges of the most Reverend Father in God, Gilbert, the present Archbishop of Canterbury, for the use of Scholastick Exercises, and of that most excellent Printing Press there. To speak of the beautiful, solid Stone Buildings, Chappels, Halls, Libraries, large Revenues, admirable Discipline of several Colledges : To describe the most delightful Publick Phylick Garden, abounding with variety of choice Plants, and firrrounded.

W

do

CEY

thil

ete

to

ent

me e of

ity,

off ber di-

nost

the

the

hat

To

ild-

arge eral

ht-

師

rounded with stately Stone Walls at the fole expences of the Right Honorable Henry Earl of Danby, would require another Volume.

What hath been fail of Oxford, the like may be fail of Her Sister Cambridge, which for Antiquity, Beautiful Colledges, large Revenues, good Discipline, number of Students, plenty of Diet, and of all other things necessary for advancement of Learning (if in complaisance she will at any time give place to Oxford, yet at the same time) will challenge precedence before any other University of the Christian World.

These are the two glorious Fountains of Learning, to the same whereof, Foreigners come on Pilgrimage to offer up Honor and Admiration; and yet, even these had lately been like to be dried up, by the over-heated Zeal of some ignorant Fanaticks.

These are the cheisest Store-houses of Lettered Men, which sends forth yearly a great number of Divines, Civilians, Physitians, &c. to serve all parts of this King-, dom.

To supply these great Store-houses, there are in several parts of England, Grammar Schools, whereof the principal are Pauls, Westminster, Winchester, Eaton, Merchant-Taylers, the Charter house, all richly endowed to maintain Masters, Ushers, and a certain number of Scholars; so that a childe once admitted into these Schools,

0.4

if he become capables, may at length be preferred to be Scholar por Fellow in some Colledge of one of these Universities, and will want little or no assistance from his Parents, all his life time after and same

市市

00

log I rol

Befides the fest there are of late Grammar Schools founded and endowed in almost every Market Town of England, whereinthe children of the Town are onely to be taught gratis, without any other allowance. But in the multiplying of these Schools, it may be doubted, whether there appeared not more Zeal then Prudence , for the Parents of fuch School boys, not able to advance them to the Universities, all the reft, besides Reading and Writing, becomes useless; and the Youths, by Eight or ten years lazy living, rendred unapt for the labor belonging to the more profitable Plough, and divers Manufactures, ufually rurn either Serving-men, or Clerks to Juffices or Lawyers, whereby they learn much Chicanery, they become cumning Petty-foggers, multiply Law-futes, and cozen their Countrey; or, if perhaps they are fet to Trades, that little smattering in Learning, got at the Grammar School, renders them commonly proud, fliff-necked, felf-conceited, unapt to be governed, apt to embrace every new Doctrine, Herefie, Schism, Seet, and Faction: Or, in case their Parents are able to put them to the University, yet for want of sufficient maintenance, and residence there, they get onely to be half-learned, and thereby a propenfity to Preach Faction, Secution,

the the

e to de

nes

10日本の日本日本日

ides,

ot at

com-

ited,

every

200

eable

が以

ence

rick,

Burns.

Sedition, and Rebellion, to seduce those that are more ignorant then themselves, as was evident in our late unhappy troubles, ... where it was observed, that the Seducers .. were generally such as had been from those Market Latin Schools, advanced to be either Commoners or Servitors, for a short time in the University; and the seduced, ordinarily, fuch as from those Schools became afterward Shop-keepers for Pettyfoggers. If fuch had been endowed with more or perhaps with less knowledge, they had probably been much more humble, loyal, and obedient, to their Governors, both Civil and Ecclefiaflical; and therefore, the late King of Spain consulting with his ableit Counsellors of State for a general Reformation of Matters that were found, by experience, to be inconvenient and prejudicial to His Kingdoms; after mature deliberation, came to this resolution, That amongst other abuses, the great number of Countrey Grammar Schools should by a folemn Prematica or Ordnance be diminished, and the childrens time better employed at Manufactures, Trades, Husbandry, &c. Besides, upon serious consideration, it will be found that England is over-stocked with Scholars for the proportion of its Preferments, and for its employments for Lettered Persons, whereby it comes to pass that too many live discontented, and longing for Innovations and Changes, and watching for an opportunity to alter the Government both of Church and State.

05

This

This following Lift was provided to be inferted after the account of the standing Militia of England.

A List of the present Lords Lieutenants of the several Counties and Places of England, in Alphabetical Order.

Edford, Earl of Alibury.) Berks, Lord Lovelace. Briftol, Duke of Ormond. Bucks, Earl of Bridgwater. Cambridge, Earl of Suffolk. Cheshire, Earl of Derby. Cornmall, Earl of Bath. Cumberland, Farl of Carlifle. Derby, Earl of Devonshire. Devon, Duke of Albemarle. Dorfet, Duke of Richmond. Durham, Bishop of Durham. Effex, Earl of Oxford. Glocefter, Marquels of Worcefter. Hereford, Marquels of Worcester. Hertford, Earl of Effex. Huntingdon, Earl of Sandwich. Kent, Duke of Richmond. Lancaster, Earl of Derby. Leicester, Earl of Rutland. Lincoln, Earl of Lindley.

Middlefex

Non

No

Nat

Par!

Ruth

Sout,

Some

SUFF

SMITE

Tork

Tork

and a

CECE

many the or

MINGS

Middlesex, Earl of Craven. Monmouth, Marquels of Worcester. Norfolk, Lord Townsend. Northampton, Earl of Peterborough. Northumberland, Earl of Ogle. Nottingham, Duke of Newcastle. Oxford, Lord Say and Scal. Purbeck Isle, Sir Ralph Banks. Rutland, Viscount Camden. Shropshire, Lord Newport. Southwark Borough, Earl of Craven; Somerfet, Duke of Ormond. Southampton, Lord St. Fohn. Stafford, Lord Brook. Suffolk, Earl of Suffolk. Surrey, Lord Mordant. suffex, Earl of Dorfet. Wales, Earl of Carbery. Warwick, Earl of Northampton: Westmerland, Earl of Carliste. Wilts, Earl of Effex. Worcester, Lord Windfor. York East-Riding, Lord Bellasis. York West-Riding, Duke of Buckingham!

Thus the Reader hath had a small Map of a great Monarchy, the most just and easie that ever any people lived under (except onely those who lived in England, before the late unparalleld Rebellion) and many ways more happy then that which the great and good States-man Philip Comines, so much admired in his days, when

300

The prelent State

he declared (after he had much commended the Policy of the Venetian Commonwealth). That amongst all the Seigneuries in the World, England was the Countrey where the State was best ordered, and where there was the least Violence and Oppression upon the People.

h Berench, Lail of Crawel

. Vilcount Caralon.

e, Bulletel Cemond.

Hari ot a afforce .

graviely, Earl of Morrhampton,

ork Ruff-Ridden, Lord: Bellife.

Lord Erese.

iles, Earlof Carberr,

FINIS.

York Well-Killing, Duke of Buchingham

rland, Harl of Carliffe,

Husehn Reader had had a finall Man of a great Monarchy, the most just on easte that eyer any people lived under except onely thate who lived in Englands efore the late unpostabled Rebellion) and rany ways more happy then that which

he great and good States-man Chilip Co-

alch when there where up-

